

COUNTRY OF ORIGIN INFORMATION REPORT

ETHIOPIA

18 JANUARY 2008

Contents

Preface

Latest News

EVENTS IN ETHIOPIA, 1 DECEMBER 2007 TO 18 JANUARY 2008

REPORTS ON ETHIOPIA PUBLISHED OR ACCESSED SINCE 1 DECEMBER 2007

Paragraphs

Background Information

1. GEOGRAPHY	1.01
Map	1.03
2. ECONOMY	2.01
Drought and Famine	2.06
3. HISTORY	3.01
Dergue Trials	3.03
Border Conflict with Eritrea 1998-2007	3.06
National Elections May 2005	3.17
4. RECENT DEVELOPMENTS	4.01
5. CONSTITUTION	5.01
6. POLITICAL SYSTEM	6.01
Political Overview	6.01
The Executive Branch	6.02
The Legislative Branch	6.03
Ethiopian politics in general	6.04
Ethnicity in Ethiopian politics	6.07
Coalitions	6.08
The Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Democratic Front	6.09
The Opposition	6.13
United Ethiopian Democratic Forces (UEDF)	6.20
Oromo National Congress (Member of UEDF)	6.27
Southern Ethiopian People's Democratic Coalition	
(Member of UEDF)	6.29
Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD)	6.30
All Ethiopian Unity Party (Member of CUD)	6.41
Ethiopian Democratic Party	6.45
United Ethiopian Democratic Party (Member of CUD)	6.46
The Rainbow Party of Berhanu Nega	6.48
Oromo Federalist Democratic Movement (OFDM)	6.49
Council of Alternative Forces for Peace and Democracy	
in Ethiopia	6.51
Hadiya National Democratic Organization (Member of UEDF)	6.52
Rebel Groups/Illegal Opposition Parties	6.53
Ai-Ittihad Al-Islam (AIAI)	6.53
Oromo Liberation Front (OLF)	6.55
Ogaden National Liberation Front (ONLF)	6.64
Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Party (EPRP)	6.73
Ethiopian People's Patriotic Front (EPPF)	6.74
Afar Liberation Front (ALF)	6.75

Afar Revolutionary Democratic United Front (ARDUF)..... 6.76

Human Rights

7. INTRODUCTION	7.01
8. SECURITY SITUATION.....	8.01
9. CRIME.....	9.01
10. SECURITY FORCES	10.01
Police.....	10.02
Arbitrary arrest and detention	10.07
Armed forces	10.08
Torture	10.10
Extra-judicial killings	10.21
Avenues of complaint	10.28
11. MILITARY SERVICE	11.01
12. JUDICIARY	12.01
Overview	12.01
Former Members of the Dergue/Workers Party of Ethiopia	12.05
Organisation	12.08
Independence	12.09
Fair trial	12.13
Penal code and code of criminal procedure.....	12.17
13. ARREST AND DETENTION – LEGAL RIGHTS	13.01
Disappearance.....	13.07
Political prisoners	13.09
14. PRISON CONDITIONS	14.01
15. DEATH PENALTY	15.01
16. POLITICAL AFFILIATION	16.01
Freedom of political expression	16.01
Freedom of association and assembly	16.10
Opposition groups and political activists.....	16.19
17. FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND MEDIA.....	17.01
Overview of the Ethiopian media.....	17.01
Newspapers and journals.....	17.11
Television and radio.....	17.20
The internet.....	17.25
18. HUMAN RIGHTS INSTITUTIONS, ORGANISATIONS AND ACTIVISTS	18.01
Civil society	18.01
Non-governmental organisations	18.02
Human rights activists.....	18.13
19. CORRUPTION	19.01
20. FREEDOM OF RELIGION	21.01
Overview	20.01
Legal and policy framework	20.08
Restrictions on religious freedom	20.12
Ethiopian orthodox church.....	20.16
Protestants.....	20.18
Islam	20.19
Jehovah’s witnesses.....	20.23
Ethiopian Jews	20.24
Pentecostals	20.27
21. ETHNIC GROUPS	21.01
Ethnic divisions.....	21.02

Languages in Ethiopia	21.06
Oromos	21.09
Amharas	21.16
Sidama/Sidamo	21.18
Somalis	21.19
Berta ('shankella', beni, shangui)	21.20
Afar	21.21
Gurage	21.24
Anuak	21.25
Adare/Gefu (Harar)	21.30
Beta Israel	21.31
Eritreans in Ethiopia	21.34
Deportations and repatriations	21.35
Repatriated Ethiopian refugees	21.36
22. LESBIAN, GAY, BISEXUAL AND TRANSGENDER PERSONS	22.01
23. DISABILITY	23.01
24. WOMEN	24.01
Political rights and legal rights	24.03
Social and economic rights	24.14
Marriage	24.14
Early/child marriage	24.19
Marriage by abduction	24.25
Dissolution of marriage	24.32
Domestic violence and marital rape	24.36
Women's labour rights	24.41
Pregnancy and early pregnancy	24.47
Maternal mortality	24.47
Ante-natal care	24.51
Early pregnancy	24.55
Abortion	24.58
Family planning	24.62
Violence against women	24.66
Rape	24.66
Female genital mutilation (FGM)	24.71
Non-governmental organisations and government	24.80
25. CHILDREN	25.01
Overview	25.01
Child labour	25.03
Child prostitution	25.05
Child soldiers	25.08
Education	25.09
Child care	25.17
Child protection	25.17
Orphans and orphanages	25.20
Health issues	25.22
HIV/AIDS orphans	25.22
26. TRAFFICKING	26.01
Overview	26.01
Trafficking in women	26.03
Trafficking in children	26.08
Protection and support for the victims of trafficking	26.13
Internal trafficking	26.15
Anti – Trafficking Action	26.16
27. MEDICAL ISSUES	27.01

Overview	27.01
Availability of medical treatment and drugs	27.03
Quality of health services	27.05
Tuberculosis	27.08
Traditional healing of tuberculosis	27.10
Isolation and stigma of tuberculosis.....	27.11
Malaria	27.12
Immunisation	27.14
Polio.....	27.15
Measles	27.17
Kala Azar	27.20
Visual impairment	27.24
Heart disease	27.26
Adults.....	27.26
Children	27.27
Malnutrition.....	27.28
HIV/AIDS – anti-retroviral treatment	27.32
Anti-Viral treatment	27.34
Transmission	27.38
Resources for Treatment of HIV/AIDS.....	27.40
Family planning and HIV/AIDS	27.45
Aids programmes and organisations in Ethiopia	27.46
Cancer treatment.....	27.48
Mental health	27.51
Overview.....	27.51
Mental Health Resources	27.54
National Therapeutic Drug Policy / Essential list of Drugs.....	27.56
Mental Health Legislation	27.57
Mental Health Facilities.....	27.58
Psychiatric Beds and Professionals.....	27.60
Programmes for Special Population	27.61
Therapeutic Drugs	27.63
28. FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT	28.01
29. INTERNALLY DISPLACED PEOPLE (IDPs).....	29.01
30. FOREIGN REFUGEES	30.01
Overview	30.01
Sudan	30.08
Somaliland and Somalia	30.12
Eritreans	30.14
Djibouti	30.18
Kenyans	30.19
31. CITIZENSHIP AND NATIONALITY	31.01
Nationality	31.01
Proclamation on Ethiopian nationality; Eritreans in Ethiopia..	31.02
Directive on residence for Eritrean nationals	31.05
32. EXIT – ENTRY PROCEDURES	32.01
33. EMPLOYMENT RIGHTS	33.01

Annexes

ANNEX A – CHRONOLOGY OF EVENTS

ANNEX B – POLITICAL ORGANISATIONS

ANNEX C – PROMINENT PEOPLE: PAST AND PRESENT

ANNEX D – LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

ANNEX E – RESULTS OF THE GENERAL ELECTION HELD ON 15 MAY 2005

ANNEX F – LIST OF REGISTERED POLITICAL PARTIES

ANNEX G – REFERENCES TO SOURCE MATERIAL

Preface

- i This Country of Origin Information Report (COI Report) has been produced by COI Service, Border and Immigration Agency (BIA), for use by officials involved in the asylum/human rights determination process. The Report provides general background information about the issues most commonly raised in asylum/human rights claims made in the United Kingdom. The main body of the report includes information available up to 30 November 2007. The 'latest news' section contains further brief information on events and reports accessed from 1 December 2007 to 18 January 2008.
- ii The Report is compiled wholly from material produced by a wide range of recognised external information sources and does not contain any BIA opinion or policy. All information in the Report is attributed, throughout the text, to the original source material, which is made available to those working in the asylum/human rights determination process.
- iii The Report aims to provide a brief summary of the source material identified, focusing on the main issues raised in asylum and human rights applications. It is not intended to be a detailed or comprehensive survey. For a more detailed account, the relevant source documents should be examined directly.
- iv The structure and format of the COI Report reflects the way it is used by BIA decision makers and appeals presenting officers, who require quick electronic access to information on specific issues and use the contents page to go directly to the subject required. Key issues are usually covered in some depth within a dedicated section, but may also be referred to briefly in several other sections. Some repetition is therefore inherent in the structure of the Report.
- v The information included in this COI Report is limited to that which can be identified from source documents. While every effort is made to cover all relevant aspects of a particular topic, it is not always possible to obtain the information concerned. For this reason, it is important to note that information included in the Report should not be taken to imply anything beyond what is actually stated. For example, if it is stated that a particular law has been passed, this should not be taken to imply that it has been effectively implemented unless stated.
- vi As noted above, the Report is a collation of material produced by a number of reliable information sources. In compiling the Report, no attempt has been made to resolve discrepancies between information provided in different source documents. For example, different source documents often contain different versions of names and spellings of individuals, places and political parties, etc. COI Reports do not aim to bring consistency of spelling, but to reflect faithfully the spellings used in the original source documents. Similarly, figures given in different source documents sometimes vary and these are simply quoted as per the original text. The term 'sic' has been used in this document only to denote incorrect spellings or typographical errors in quoted text; its use is not intended to imply any comment on the content of the material.
- vii The Report is based substantially upon source documents issued during the previous two years. However, some older source documents may have been

included because they contain relevant information not available in more recent documents. All sources contain information considered relevant at the time this Report was issued.

- viii This COI Report and the accompanying source material are public documents. All COI Reports are published on the RDS section of the Home Office website and the great majority of the source material for the Report is readily available in the public domain. Where the source documents identified in the Report are available in electronic form, the relevant web link has been included, together with the date that the link was accessed. Copies of less accessible source documents, such as those provided by government offices or subscription services, are available from the COI Service upon request.
- ix COI Reports are published regularly on the top 20 asylum intake countries. COI Key Documents are produced on lower asylum intake countries according to operational need. BIA officials also have constant access to an information request service for specific enquiries.
- x In producing this COI Report, COI Service has sought to provide an accurate, balanced summary of the available source material. Any comments regarding this Report or suggestions for additional source material are very welcome and should be submitted to the BIA as below.

Country of Origin Information Service

Border and Immigration Agency

Apollo House

36 Wellesley Road

Croydon CR9 3RR

United Kingdom

Email: cois@homeoffice.gsi.gov.uk

Website: http://www.homeoffice.gov.uk/rds/country_reports.html

ADVISORY PANEL ON COUNTRY INFORMATION

- xi The independent Advisory Panel on Country Information was established under the Nationality, Immigration and Asylum Act 2002 to make recommendations to the Home Secretary about the content of the BIA's country of origin information material. The Advisory Panel welcomes all feedback on the BIA's COI Reports and other country of origin information material. Information about the Panel's work can be found on its website at www.apci.org.uk.
- xii It is not the function of the Advisory Panel to endorse any BIA material or procedures. In the course of its work, the Advisory Panel directly reviews the content of selected individual BIA COI Reports, but neither the fact that such a review has been undertaken, nor any comments made, should be taken to imply endorsement of the material. Some of the material examined by the Panel relates to countries designated or proposed for designation for the Non-Suspensive Appeals (NSA) list. In such cases, the Panel's work should not be taken to imply any endorsement of the decision or proposal to designate a particular country for NSA, nor of the NSA process itself.

Advisory Panel on Country Information contact details

Email: apci@homeoffice.gsi.gov.uk

Website: www.apci.org.uk

Latest News

EVENTS IN ETHIOPIA, FROM 1 DECEMBER 2007 TO 18 JANUARY 2008

- 13 January The OLA reported as having killed 18 Ethiopian troops in the Ogaden.
BBC Monitoring Worldwide, Ethiopia: Oromo rebels, government troops clash in east
Via Lexis Nexis
Date accessed 15 January 2008
- 4 January The US has delivered US \$45 million in humanitarian aid to the Ogaden region, and is sending a team to assess further humanitarian needs.
Voice of America, US sends humanitarian team to Ethiopia's Ogaden region
Via Lexis Nexis
Date accessed 15 January 2008
- 3 January Serkalem Fasil, Eskinder Nega, and Sisay Agena, who were detained in 2005 and released in late 2007, have been refused permission to set up newspapers.
Committee to Protect Journalists (CPJ), Freed journalists barred from launching newspapers - CPJ
Via Lexis Nexis
Date accessed 15 January 2008
- 2 January The UN is concerned about food security for the population in the Ogaden region, as food supplies are disrupted by fighting.
Daily Monitor, UN says food security at risk in Somali region
Via Lexis Nexis
Date accessed 15 January 2008
- January Pastoralists in Ethiopia are suffering from climate changes. Pastoralist tribes are from diverse ethnic groups, the largest being the Afar, Somali, Guji and Borana. They number about 8 million and range over about 60 per cent of the land.
New African, Ethiopia: life is hard for pastoralists, by Kate Eshelby, page 54
Via Lexis Nexis
Date accessed 15 January 2008
- 31 December ONLF refute the Ethiopian Government's claims of recent victories against the ONLF.
BBC Monitoring Service, Ogaden rebels dismiss Ethiopia's victory claim as 'wishful thinking'.
Via Lexis Nexis
Date accessed 15 January 2008
- 27 December The UNMEE heard gunfire being exchanged between the Ethiopian and Eritrean forces along the disputed border.
Agence France Presse, Exchange of gunfire on Eritrea-Ethiopia border: UN.
Via Lexis Nexis
Date accessed 15 January 2008
- 24 December Two anti-poverty activists, Daniel Bekele, and Netsanet Demissie were convicted of inciting violence after the 2005 elections.
UPI, Activists convicted in Ethiopia.
Via Lexis Nexis

Date accessed 15 January 2008

22 December A draft proclamation on the registration of political parties has met with resistance from opposition politicians in the Ethiopian parliament. Most of the legislation concerns donations, and the illegality of foreign donations, to party funds.

Africa News, Draft parties registration law raises controversy.

Via Lexis Nexis

Date accessed 15 January 2008

22 December More than 600 Eritrean refugees are crossing the border into Ethiopia each month.

Agence France Presse, Ethiopia says influx of Eritrean refugees fleeing oppression.

Via Lexis Nexis

Date accessed 15 January 2008

REPORTS ON ETHIOPIA PUBLISHED OR ACCESSED SINCE 1 DECEMBER 2007

Jane's defence publications – Sentinel country risk assessments: Ethiopia

On human rights

"The Ethiopian government has worked hard to rebuild the country's international reputation following the period of the Derg administration, during which wholesale and widespread abuses of human rights occurred. Political freedoms are guaranteed in the constitution as are equal rights and minority rights. However, as challenges to its power have grown, the EPDRF has slowly reneged on the promises of the constitution, with events in the aftermath of the 2005 legislative elections leading to a raft of restrictions on rights Ethiopians had previously taken for granted. The run-up to the May 2005 parliamentary election was judged by domestic and international observers to be relatively free and fair and generally credible, although there were occasional reports of intimidation and attempted vote rigging at local levels. Following the announcement of the result and opposition CUD's refusal to accept defeat, the situation worsened considerably with the police and security forces resorting to excessive and heavy-handed tactics to crush opposition demonstrations. In the period following the elections, authorities arbitrarily detained, beat, and killed opposition members, ethnic minorities, NGO workers, and members of the press. Authorities also imposed additional restrictions on civil liberties, including freedom of the press and freedom of assembly. Many of these restrictions remain in place. Human rights abuses continue to be most widespread in the rural areas. There is a long history of such abuses, well documented by the controversial anti-government Ethiopian Human Rights Council. In mid-2007, reports emerged concerning the tactics Ethiopian troops are employing to defeat the ONLF in the Ogaden region. By cutting off aid routes, the government has been accused of creating a 'man-made famine' and targeting civilians where there is little evidence of ONLF activity. The government is also accused of harassing and torturing political dissenters in rural areas." [36a](security)

On qat

"Ethiopia is a major producer and exporter of qat although the government generally likes to downplay the significance this mild narcotic plant has on the economy. It is primarily grown in the east and exported to Yemen and Somalia and is seen as the third largest export after coffee and leather. While qat is widely regarded to have negatively effected the social stability and productivity of countries such as Yemen and Somalia it is not used as frequently nor is its use as widespread in Ethiopia." [36a](security)

Jane's Defence Publications

Jane's Sentinel country risk assessment: Ethiopia, November 2007

(via subscription)

Date accessed 11 January 2008.

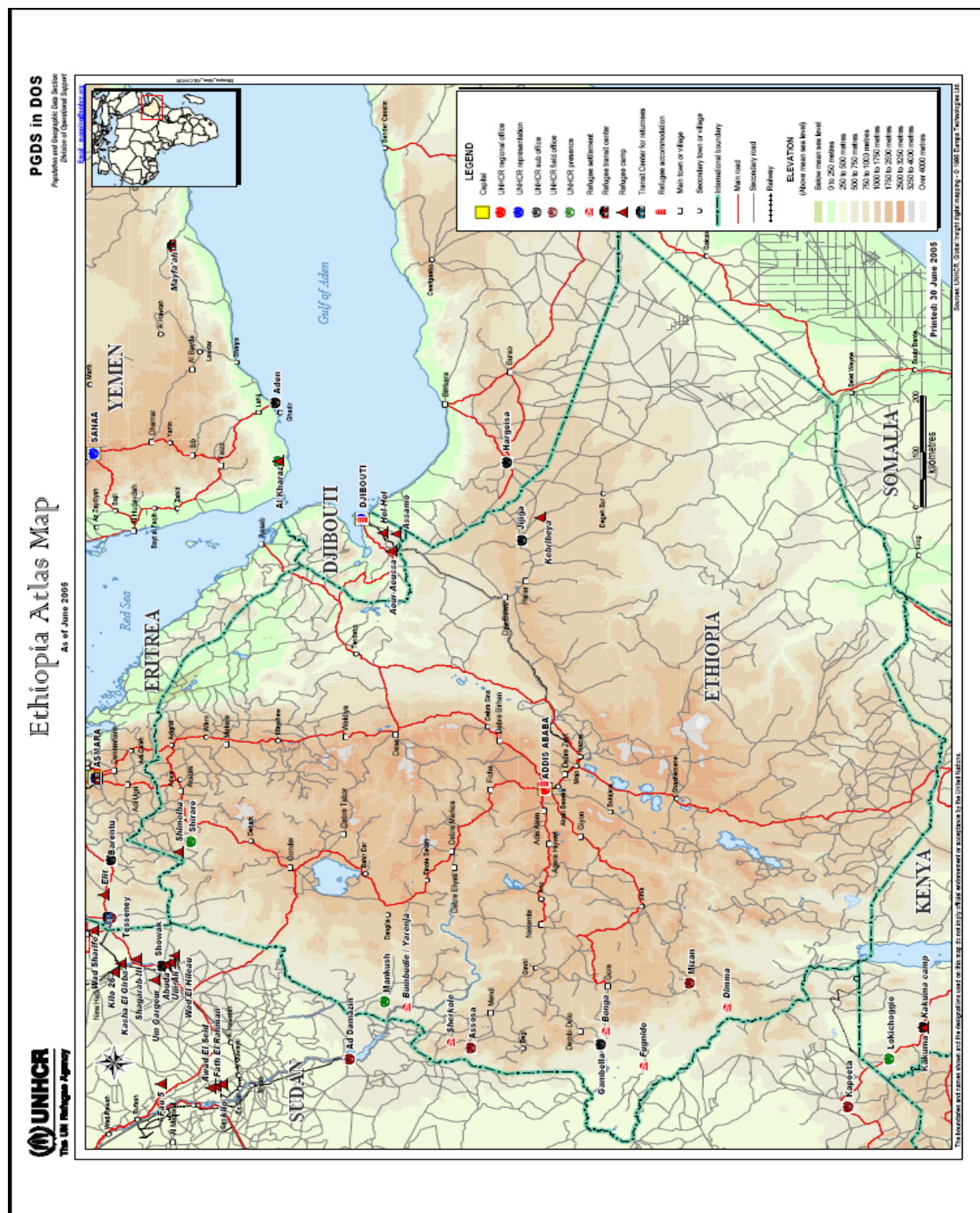
Background information

1. GEOGRAPHY

- 1.01 The Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia is a land-locked country in the Horn of Africa, covering an area of 1,133,380 sq km (437,600sq miles). Ethiopia's western neighbour is Sudan; to the south it has a common border with Kenya; and to the east and south-east lie the Republic of Djibouti and the Somali Democratic Republic. To the north and north-east lies the State of Eritrea. (Africa South of the Sahara 2005) [1a] (p423) The estimated population was 76,511,887 in July 2007 taking into account the effects of excess mortality due to AIDS. (CIA World Factbook) [2] (p2) The largest city is the federal capital Addis Ababa. Other principal towns are Dire Dawa, Nazret, Harar, Mekele, Jimma, Dessie, Bahir Dahr and Debrezit. (Africa South of the Sahara) [1a] (p436)
- 1.02 The nine autonomous national states established under the 1994 Constitution, broadly reflecting regional ethnic boundaries, are those of the Afar, Amhara, Benishangul/Gumuz, Gambela, Harari, Oromia, Somalia, Southern Nations Nationalities and Peoples Region, and Tigray (or Tigray) peoples. Addis Ababa and Dire Dawa are special municipal regions in their own right for administrative purposes. [4] (p18)

**For further information on geography, refer to Europa Yearbook, source [1].
For map of Ethiopia please refer to [Annex B](#) or the Reliefweb website:
<http://www.reliefweb.int>**

1.03 Map



1.03 UNHCR Map of Ethiopia, 2005 [44a]

2. ECONOMY

- 2.01 “Ethiopia's poverty-stricken economy is based on agriculture, accounting for almost half of GDP, 60% of exports, and 80% of total employment. The agricultural sector suffers from frequent drought and poor cultivation practices. Coffee is critical to the Ethiopian economy with exports of some \$350 million in 2006, but historically low prices have seen many farmers switching to qat [*khat*, *chat* – a mildly narcotic herb (*Catha edulis*) chewed widely in the Horn of Africa and Kenya, and exported legally between Kenya and Horn of Africa countries] to supplement income. The war with Eritrea in 1998-2000 and recurrent drought have buffeted the economy, in particular coffee production. In November 2001, Ethiopia qualified for debt relief from the Highly Indebted Poor Countries (HIPC) initiative, and in December 2005 the IMF voted to forgive Ethiopia's debt to the body. Under Ethiopia's land tenure system, the government owns all land and provides long-term leases to the tenants; the system continues to hamper growth in the industrial sector as entrepreneurs are unable to use land as collateral for loans. Drought struck again late in 2002, leading to a 3.3% decline in GDP in 2003. Normal weather patterns helped agricultural and GDP growth recover in 2004-06.” (CIA World Factbook) [2] (p6)
- 2.02 On 6 December 2007, the exchange rate was £1 = 18.44 birr. [52]
- 2.03 Ethiopia uses the Julian calendar rather than the Gregorian calendar adopted in Western Europe: thus years may be calculated as approximately seven years behind international standard years. Ethiopian public holidays for 2008 are:
- 7 Jan Ethiopian Christmas.
 - 19 Jan** Timket (Epiphany).
 - 2 Mar Victory of Adowa.
 - 20 Mar Mawlid al-Nabi (Birth of the Prophet).
 - Apr/May* Ethiopian Good Friday.
 - Apr/May* Ethiopian Easter.
 - 1 May Labour Day.
 - 5 May Patriots Victory Day.
 - 28 May Downfall of the Dergue.
 - 11 Sep** Ethiopian New Year (Entutatash).
 - 27 Sep** Finding of the True Cross (Meskel).
 - 2 Oct Eid al-Fitr (End of Ramadan).
 - 9 Dec Eid-al Adha (Arafat).
- * Date to be confirmed. (Ethiopia travel guide) [119]
- 2.04 The Index of Economic Freedom's 2007 assessment of Ethiopia's economy reported it to be 54.4 per cent free (where a score of 100 indicates the most free), making it the world's 116th freest economy. [96b] It ranked 21st out of 40 countries in the sub-Saharan African region. [96b] Regarding fiscal freedom, freedom from government and monetary freedom categories, Ethiopia scored moderately well. [96b] The top income and corporate tax rates were moderate and overall tax revenue was not large as a percentage of GDP. [96b] The government only received a small amount of total revenues from state-owned businesses, and its expenditures were not high. [96b] Ethiopia faced challenges typical to developing countries and did not score well in trade freedom, investment freedom, financial freedom, property rights, and freedom

from corruption. [96b] Business operations were considerably burdened by government imposed commercial regulation and bureaucracy. [96b] Ethiopia banking system was subject to strong political pressure, as was the rule of law. [96b]

- 2.05 The report goes on the state that: "Ethiopia is the second most populous country in sub-Saharan Africa and also one of the poorest. It is moving toward multi-party democracy, but obstacles to progress remain to be overcome, as demonstrated by the 2005 post-election crackdown on protestors. Over three-quarters of the population in rural areas is engaged in agriculture, and periodic drought can have severe consequences. The government remains involved in key sectors of the economy and reserves other sectors for Ethiopians. Landlocked Ethiopia has depended heavily on Djibouti for access to foreign goods ever since a border war with Eritrea." (Index of Economic Freedom 2007) [96b]

DROUGHT AND FAMINE

- 2.06 IRIN News reported on 8 March 2007 that: "The expectation that Ethiopia will enjoy a bumper food harvest this year has led the government and its humanitarian partners to adopt a new policy towards emergency needs and allocating resources. The new approach is a shift from the old strategy of sending food aid monthly to those in need," said Sisay Tadesse, spokesman for the government's Disaster Prevention and Preparedness Agency (DPPA). 'We are adopting it because the number of those in need of emergency assistance has dropped to 1.36 million – a reduction we have not seen in decades'." [9e] On 30 March 2007, the same source reported on the decision by the Ethiopian government to provide subsidised wheat to low-income individuals in urban areas. The article reported that: "Food prices in Ethiopia have remained high despite a good harvest during the country's main crop season in 2006. The high prices have been blamed on the country's inefficient marketing system where middlemen play a major role in the distribution of food from rural to urban areas." [9bg]
- 2.07 Several articles published in the period July to September 2007 reported on the alleged blocking of aid by the Ethiopian government. (Irin, 26 July 2007) [9bh], (BBC news, 24 July 2007) [7ao] (BBC news, 1 September 2007) [7ap] An article published by IRIN News on 26 July 2007 reported on the situation in the Ogaden region: "The Famine Early Warning System Network (FEWS Net) said in a 19 July report that markets had been affected since mid-June, with food prices doubling in Warder and Korahe from May to June. As an example, 50kg of rice had risen to 500 Ethiopian birr (US\$55) in June from 220 birr (\$24) in May. ... [an] ONLF spokesman ... [claimed] 'Nothing is entering the region whether it is commercial or aid. The situation is most desperate in Earder, Korahey, Dagahabur, Fik, Dhuxun and Gode.' ... He alleged the Ethiopian military was taking or destroying what little food stocks the people had. 'Villages and nomadic homes have been torched by the Ethiopian forces. They want to starve the people into submission. Food donated by western taxpayers is being used as weapon of war by the Ethiopian regime'." [9bh] BBC News reported on 24 July and 1 September on accusations by the Ogaden National Liberation Movement that the government had created a 'man-made famine'. [7ao] [7ap]

- 2.08 The United State Department of State's report on the state of democracy (Ethiopia) for 2006, released on 2 October 2007, reported on recurrent drought and flooding in the Ogaden region as "The combined result of continued humanitarian crisis and years of conflict driven by a violent insurgency and fighting between government and rebel forces, as well as government restrictions on commercial trade and on mobility of civilians and non-governmental organizations (NGOs)." [3m] (p2)
- 2.09 On 5 November 2007, allAfrica.com reported that according to new research carried out by Save the Children, "between one-third and two-thirds of children under-five in Ethiopia suffer from a chronic malnutrition [and] between 15 and 7 percent of households simply can't afford to feed their children a healthy diet and stated their life as 'condemned to hand-to-mouth existence' ... only between 10 and 60 percent of poor fewer than two years get enough meals and eat enough different foods to meet recommended standards. [122e]
- 2.10 On 12 November 2007, allAfrica.com reported that: "The Ministry of Water Resources (MoWR) is implementing a national water development program aimed at providing clean drinking water to all the rural and urban population. Of the total 80 million people of Ethiopia, 47 percent does not have access to clean drinking water. At the moment, clean water provision coverage in rural and urban areas is at 46.3 and 82 percent respectively." [122d]
- 2.11 More information and maps of the suspected famine/malnutrition zones are available on the UN Reliefweb website: <http://www.reliefweb.int> [44]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

3. HISTORY

- 3.01 “Ethiopia is the oldest independent country in Africa. It resisted colonisation by Italy and achieved international recognition in 1896 as a traditional monarchy, led by Emperor Menelik. In 1936 Italy attacked Ethiopia and occupied the country until 1941. Haile Selassie spent his exile in the UK and was restored to power with British military assistance. Menelik ruled until the Ethiopian Revolution of 1974. Colonel Mengistu Haile Mariam emerged as the leader of the Provisional Military Administrative Council (known as the Derg) in 1977. Mengistu established a brutal Marxist dictatorship dominated by the Worker’s Party of Ethiopia. During the Derg period, Ethiopia was subject to by civil war, including a secessionist war in the northern province of Eritrea and regional rebellions in Tigray and Oromia. The population experienced massive human rights abuse and intense economic hardship, including acute famine.” (Foreign and Commonwealth Office, Country Profile for Ethiopia) [6a]
- 3.02 “In 1991 The Derg was overthrown and the Ethiopian People’s Revolutionary Democratic Front (EPRDF) captured Addis Ababa with Meles Zenawi’s leadership. After elections for a Transitional Government in 1992, he presided over the establishment of Ethiopia’s current political structures. The new institutions are based on the principle of ethnic federalism, designed to provide self-determination and autonomy to Ethiopia’s different ethnic groups.” (Foreign and Commonwealth Office, Country Profile for Ethiopia) [6a]

Refer to Africa South of the Sahara (source [1a]) for a more detailed history of events prior to 1995, or the Foreign and Commonwealth Office (FCO) Country Profile on Ethiopia: www.fco.gov.uk

DERGUE TRIALS

- 3.03 The Europa World Yearbook 2003, Report on Ethiopia, stated that:
- “During late 1995 and early 1996 the Meles administration was criticized for its harsh treatment of opposition activists. In June 1996 Dr Taye Wolde Semayat, the Secretary-General of the Ethiopian Teachers’ Association, was arrested with several associates and accused of leading a clandestine political organization (the Ethiopian National Patriotic Front – ENPF), which had allegedly been responsible for several terrorist acts”. [1c] (p1567) The Africa South of the Sahara 2005 notes that Dr Taye was “given a widely criticized 15-year prison sentence in July 1999; on appeal this was reduced to five years, and he was released in May 2002.” [1a] (p428)
- 3.04 In December 2005 a former governor, Melaku Tefera, was sentenced to death for his role in killing more than 900 people during Ethiopia’s “Red Terror” of the late 1970s. [50a] Amnesty International’s 2007 report on Ethiopia stated: “The ‘genocide’ trial of the former Dergue government (1974-1991) ended in December [2006] after 12 years with convictions of 33 members in court and 25 others in their absence, including former President Mengistu Hailemariam. Several death sentences were passed by courts but there were no executions.” [10n] (p1)

- 3.05 BBC News reports in an article dated 11 January 2007 that: “Exiled former Ethiopian ruler Mengistu Haile Mariam has been sentenced to life in prison on genocide charges. The former leader was found guilty last month after a 12-year trial, although he is living in Zimbabwe. After his conviction, Zimbabwe said it would not extradite him and many fear he will never face justice. Mengistu, who was born in 1937, could have faced the death penalty. He has refused to recognise the legal basis of the trial, accusing those who overthrew him of being mercenaries and colonisers.” [7p]

Refer to section on [Death Penalty](#) for recent Dergue trial sentences.

BORDER CONFLICT WITH ERITREA 1998-2007

- 3.06 “In late 1997 relations with Eritrea deteriorated. Fighting between Ethiopian and Eritrean troops erupted in May 1998, with both countries accusing the other of having invaded their territory. The countries fought a bitter war 1998-2000 with casualties estimated at 70–100,000. Eventually the Eritrean Government withdrew its troops from all disputed areas and a cessation of hostilities agreement was signed in Algiers on 18 June [2000] and on 12 December 2000 Ethiopia and Eritrea signed an agreement in Algiers which formally brought an end to the conflict. The terms included a return to the pre-May 1998 border positions, a 25-km wide demilitarized security zone inside the Eritrean frontier, the deployment of a UN peace-keeping force and the future demarcation of the border.” (Europa 2003) [1c] (p1569)
- 3.07 “During the war Ethiopia expelled 70,000 Eritreans living in the country. Eritrea subsequently expelled a similar number of Ethiopians to leave Eritrea.” (Africa South of the Sahara 2005) [1a] (p431)
- 3.08 “In September 2000 the UN Security Council approved the deployment of a 4,200-strong UN Mission in Ethiopia and Eritrea (UNMEE), to police the Temporary Security Zone (TSZ); the Boundary Commission announced its decision on the border on 13 April 2002. Demarcation was due to follow in 2003. Ethiopia challenged the BC’s conclusions of the town of Badme which was awarded to Eritrea but in November 2004 Ethiopia announced its acceptance ‘in principle’ of the Boundary Commission ruling.” (FCO Country Profile for Ethiopia) [6a] (p3)
- 3.09 Despite an announcement by Prime Minister Meles Zenawi that his country would accept “in principle”, a border ruling by an independent commission on Ethiopia’s border with Eritrea was not resolved by the end of the year 2004. Meles announced in November that the April 2002 ruling on the 1,000-km frontier with Eritrea was still “illegal and unjust”. His announcement was welcomed by the Africa Union and the European Union. However the reaction from Eritrea called for “full and unconditional respect for the Algiers agreement”. A statement issued by the Foreign Ministry in Asmara accused Ethiopia of “intransigence”, adding that Eritrea would not “accommodate Ethiopia’s forcible occupation of our territory”. (IRIN 5 January 2005) [9a]
- 3.10 In December 2005, Eritrea ordered out Western UN troops serving in the UNMEE mission. However, most UNMEE troops are from Asian and African countries and these remained. (BBC 16 Dec 2005) [7b] In February 2006 the witnesses to the Algiers Agreement met to discuss the impasse between Ethiopia and Eritrea. At their request, the Ethiopia Eritrea Boundary

Commission convened a meeting in London on 10–11 March 2006, attended by legal representatives of the two countries, to prepare to resume demarcation of the boundary. A further meeting was planned for April. (ReliefWeb, Statement by the witnesses to the Algiers Agreement) [44b], (IRIN News 14 March 2006) [9ag] Tensions mounted again at the end of October 2006 when Eritrea banned all UNMEE helicopter flights and vehicle movements on its side of the border. (IRIN 2 February 2006) [9c]

- 3.11 The United States Department of State country report on human rights practices for 2006, Ethiopia (USSD report for 2006), published 6 March 2007, notes that:

“At year’s end [2005] there were approximately two million landmines in the country, many dating from the 1998–2000 war with Eritrea. During the year landmines killed five and injured 20 civilians in districts bordering Eritrea. ... United Nations Mission in Eritrea and Ethiopia (UNMEE) officials reported that new landmines were planted on both sides of the border with Eritrea during the year. The government and UNMEE engaged in demining activities in selected areas along the border and disseminated information on the whereabouts of suspected mined areas to local residents.” [3l] (p3, Section 1a)

- 3.12 Human Rights Watch annual report 2007, notes that: “Ethiopia has refused to accept in full the binding arbitration decision about the border with Eritrea (over which the two countries went to war in 1998-2000), despite its obligations under the armistice agreement of 2002 and numerous United Nations Security Council resolutions. The stalemate with Eritrea persisted in 2006.” [11i] (p1)

- 3.13 On 2 September 2007, the BBC reported on the reconvening of The Ethiopia Eritrea Boundary Commission at The Hague, in what was described as “the last chance for a peaceful resolution of their border dispute.” There have been fears that the meeting’s failure could re-ignite the border conflict. [7al] The same source reported on 25 September that the Ethiopian government had formally notified Eritrea to be in material breach of the Algiers Agreement, due to its occupation of the demilitarised border zone with its troops and restricting the movement of UN peacekeepers in the border area. [7am] Eritrea retaliated by stating that if Ethiopia agreed to enforce its end of the border ruling, they would remove troops and lift UN peacekeeper restrictions; as reported by the BBC on 26 September. [7an]

- 3.14 International Crisis Group reported on the Ethiopia Eritrea border conflict in a policy briefing, “Ethiopia and Eritrea: Stopping the Slide to War”, published on 5 November 2007, reported on the military build-up by the two countries along the common border over the past couple of months, which reached ‘alarming proportions’. On 25 September Ethiopia had announced it was considering terminating the Algiers agreement. The Boundary Commission threatened it will close down at the end of November 2007 unless it can proceed with its demarcation. [120]

- 3.15 On 1 December 2007, BBC News reported that the deadline set by the Ethiopia-Eritrea Border Commission for the two countries to agree their shared border had expired. Although both sides had said they agreed the Commission’s ruling neither has taken any steps towards implementing the recommendation. [7aw]

3.16 Map of Ethiopia-Eritrea border.



[7aw]

Further information on the border conflict between Ethiopia and Eritrea can be found on the UNMEE website: www.unmeeonline.org

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

NATIONAL ELECTIONS MAY 2005

- 3.17 In accordance with the 1995 Constitutions, elections are held every five years. Elections to the Federal Parliamentary Assembly (the House of People's Representatives) and to the Regional State Councils, which elect representatives to the upper house (the House of the Federation) were held in most recently in May 2005. (Europa Publications, Africa South of Sahara 2005) [1a] (p428) Ethiopia's third general election was held on 15 May 2005. Ethiopians voted for members of the House of Peoples' Representatives (the federal or national parliament), with 547 seats. They also voted for representatives to the nine Regional State Councils and two City Councils. (National Election Board of Ethiopia, NEBE) [14]
- 3.18 Some 25 million registered voters (aged 18 and over) voted in about 30,000 polling stations. Some 36 political parties competed for the federal parliament or regional and city councils, with 1,845 candidates (including 273 women), for the federal parliament, and 3,662 candidates for the regional and city councils. Many of the registered political parties were affiliated to the ruling Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Democratic Front (EPRDF) coalition. There were also two major opposition coalitions comprising both national and regional opposition parties – the United Ethiopian Democratic Forces (UEDF) and the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD). (Amnesty International) [10e], (National Election Board of Ethiopia) [14] Some problems over registration were reported in the run-up to election, including under-age voters and people with multiple ballots. (2 May 2005 IRIN News) [9d]
- 3.19 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

"Irregularities, including intimidation of voters and election observers, marred polling in many areas. The government and EPRDF also announced the 'final' election results before the NEB released them. Observers reported killings,

disappearances, voter intimidation and harassment, and unlawful detentions of opposition party supporters, particularly in the Amhara, Oromiya, and Southern Nations, Nationalities, and Peoples regions. The Carter Center expressed concern over reports of improper vote counting and tabulation, stating that its observer teams had 'found evidence that ballot boxes have been moved improperly, were improperly secured, or that party agents were barred from polling stations or were not allowed to watch the entire count.' It also reported 'election day and postelection intimidation and harassment.' The head of the European Union's Electoral Observation Mission issued a preliminary report stating that the post-election complaint review process 'did not live up to international standards,' citing irregularities in key areas. In spite of these criticisms, international observers notes that the elections were an important step forward in the country's democratization efforts." [31](p16)

- 3.20 For example, IRIN reported on 19 May 2005 that "Ethiopia's main opposition parties claimed they were headed for victory in the country's national elections – two days after the government announced it had won. The Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD) and the United Ethiopian Democratic Forces (UEDF) said they had won 203 seats in the 547-member parliament after results from 260 constituencies had been counted....The opposition gains appeared to centre primarily on urban areas. The CUD believed it had won at least 21 of the 23 seats in the capital, Addis Ababa, and claimed to have unseated a number of ministers." [9g] Ethiopia's main opposition party on Monday threatened to boycott the next parliament unless its complaints of alleged vote rigging in last week's general elections were resolved. Hailu Shawel, leader of the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD), said his party would not join any government if it believed that the elections were unfair." [9h]
- 3.21 After provisional results indicated that the EPRDF had won a majority of the seats violence erupted in the capital, Addis Ababa. The BBC, in an article dated 6 June 2005, reported that: Hundreds of Ethiopian students had been arrested in the capital, Addis Ababa, after staging protests over last month's elections. Baton-wielding police stormed the two university campuses which the students had occupied. They had accused the ruling EPRDF party of fraud." [7y]
- 3.22 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:
- "Following the election, opposition parties accused the NEB of being an instrument of the ruling party and of failing to act when informed of electoral irregularities, including ballot stuffing, vote count fraud, bribery, killings, beatings, and widespread intimidation and harassment by ruling party supporters during the national elections." [31](p16)
- 3.23 The USSD report for 2006 also notes:
- "In January international media reported that more than 11,000 persons detained in November 2005 following large-scale antigovernment demonstrations had been released. However, the commission of inquiry into post-election political violence found that over 30,000 individuals had been detained, while other reports placed the number at over 50,000. More than 2,200 of the prisoners were released without charge. An additional 734 persons detained during violence in Addis Ababa were released on January 6.

More than 650 prisoners related to the protests were still being held at the Ziway detention camp in January, and the exact number of persons who remained in custody at year's end was not known." [31](p6)

- 3.24 Amnesty International reported on 7 June 2005 that:

"On 6 June, several hundred peaceful student demonstrators were beaten with batons and rifle butts by the police on the two main Addis Ababa University (AAU) campuses. The students had been shouting and chanting protests against the announcement of the provisional results of the 15 May parliamentary elections, which indicated a majority for Prime Minister Meles Zenawi's ruling Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Democratic Front (EPRDF) coalition. Amnesty International considers them to be prisoners of conscience, who were peacefully exercising their opinions. The students were supporting opposition demands for an investigation into alleged voting irregularities, including reported arrests and beatings of opposition candidates, in about 300 of the 547 constituencies. The students defied the Prime Minister's ban on demonstrations for a month after the elections. The detained students are reportedly being held in police camps such as Sendafa police training college, 40 kms north of Addis Ababa." [10f]

- 3.25 After three days of mass arrests and shootings of demonstrators in Addis Ababa, leaving at least 26 dead and over 100 injured, Amnesty International issued an appeal on behalf of over 1,500 students and other demonstrators who were at risk of torture.... Amnesty International feared that several hundred Addis Ababa University students, who were arrested during demonstrations earlier this week, are being held incommunicado without charge, and are being beaten, forced to do harsh exercises, and denied adequate food and medical treatment." (Amnesty International 9 June 2005) [10g]

- 3.26 Wider demonstrations occurred in Addis Ababa on 8 June, following the student arrests. Security forces killed at least 36 people and arrested thousands of others, mostly linked to the opposition. (EUEOM Report) [12]

- 3.27 Following the unrest of the May 2005 elections, IRIN news reported on 26 protestors shot dead in the country's capital as well as the rival parties signed a deal backing a call for a probe into claims of fraud in recent elections. (IRIN News) [7e] The BBC reported on 13 June 2005 that more than 3,000 were arrested in Ethiopia because of the disputed elections. The arrests intensified as protests were violently suppressed. All parties also signed an agreement to undertake a joint probe into complaints of voting irregularities. [7f] The National Election Board selected 135 constituencies for investigation. The 26 investigation teams were formed including representatives from political parties, representatives from the National Electoral Board, and international observers. (EUEOM Report) [12]

- 3.28 According to an Amnesty International report dated 30 September 2005 the Ethiopian authorities began arresting opposition members in mid-September. The report notes that:

"Hundreds of opposition party officials and members were being held incommunicado without charge in order to stop them attending nationwide demonstrations planned for 2 October....There has also been widespread

intimidation and harassment of suspected opposition supporters, particularly youths. Amnesty International believed that those arrested may be prisoners of conscience, detained solely on account of their non-violent opinions. The authorities began arresting members of the two opposition coalitions, the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD) and the United Ethiopian Democratic Front (UEDF), in mid-September, following the announcement of the demonstrations planned for 2 October. The CUD said up to 12 of its regional party offices had been shut down and officials detained. The Oromo National Congress (ONC), part of the UEDF coalition, made similar charges. In total, the CUD and the UEDF claim that over 850 people have been detained, mainly in the central Amhara and Oromia regions, and in the south. The government has accused the opposition parties of 'a violent conspiracy aimed at subverting the constitutional order', and refused permission for the demonstrations, claiming that the opposition parties were planning violence leading up to the demonstrations planned for 2 October in the capital, Addis Ababa, and other towns." [10i]

3.29 Violence erupted again in the first week of November. According to an Amnesty International report of 11 November 2005: "At least 46 protesters were killed in Addis Ababa and other towns, and at least 4,000 were arrested." [10j] "Detained opposition leaders and editors seized after bloody clashes in Addis Ababa last week will face treason charges, Ethiopian Prime Minister Meles Zenawi said. The Prime Minister declared that the worst of the violence was over, but his government had no intention of bowing to calls from the international community for the release of opposition leaders....'They are accused of engaging in insurrection'. He said. 'That is an act of treason under Ethiopian law. They will be charged and will have their day in court'." (IRIN 10 November 2005) [9i]

3.30 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

"Beginning on November 1, 2005, violent antigovernment protests allegedly organized by the opposition occurred in Addis Ababa, and the government arrested several dozen opposition leaders, as well as members of the independent media and civil society groups, for alleged participation in unlawful activities. Security forces also detained between 30,000 and 50,000 demonstrators without charge. Military intervention led to widespread abuses such as arbitrary detention and killings. Security forces arrested at least 12 of the 20 CUD party executive committee members, including party president Hailu Shawel, vice chairman Bertukan Mideksa, secretary-general Muluneh Eyoel, and Addis Ababa mayor-elect Dr. Berhanu Nega, on charges of treason and genocide, among others." [3i] (p16)

3.31 The USSD report for 2006 continues:

"The EPRDF, its affiliates, and EPRDF supporters controlled all seats in the 108 member House of Federation, whose members were appointed by regional governments and by the federal government. Membership in the EPRDF conferred advantages upon its members, and the party owned many businesses and awarded jobs to loyal supporters. The largest opposition party in the House of Peoples Representatives was the newly formed CUDP, composed of former CUD coalition members, which held 61 seats." [3i](p16)

3.32 The USSD report for 2006 concludes:

“Registered political parties must receive permission from regional governments to open local offices. Opposition parties, such as the CUDP, the UEDF, and the OFDM, claimed that the pattern of widespread intimidation and violence directed against members of opposition political parties by local government officials continued throughout the year. Opposition parties and the press reported hundreds of such cases, including killings, beatings, arrests, house burnings, and property confiscation. During the year there were many cases reported of authorities allegedly telling opposition members that they had to renounce their party membership if they wanted access to fertilizer, other agricultural services, health care, or other benefits controlled by the government. Authorities often disrupted or unlawfully banned opposition party meetings.” [31](p16)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

4. RECENT DEVELOPMENTS

- 4.01 The key political development in 2007 was the release of political prisoners held after the 2005 elections. The released prisoners were previously tried and found guilty in June 2007 (BBC news, 11 June 2007) [7ag], but pardoned in August 2007. (BBC News, 18 August 2007) [7at] Those pardoned in August included 31 members of the CUD alliance; two senior leaders of the CUD were released in July 2007. (BBC News, 18 August 2007) [7at]

See [Opposition groups and activists](#)

- 4.02 In April 2007, there was a major incident involving rebel forces, when the ONLF attacked a Chinese oil exploration party near Abole, in the Ogaden region and killed at least 74 people, including nine Chinese oil workers. (BBC News, 24 April 2007) [7ad]

See [Ogaden National Liberation Front \(ONLF\)](#)

- 4.03 There was increased tension in the Ogaden region after the April 2007 incident. Three New York Times journalists were held by Ethiopian troops in the region for five days in May 2007. (BBC News, 23 May 2007) [7af] The Ethiopian government continued to bomb Ogaden villages in November 2007, according to the ONLF. Aid workers estimated that around 1,500 Ogaden refugees crossed into Kenya to escape renewed fighting in September 2007. (BBC News, 17 November 2007) [7au]

- 4.04 On 12 March 2007, IRIN News reported that: "The opening of two new return corridors from Ethiopia to southern Sudan will ease the repatriation of thousands of refugees, mostly to Upper Nile, Jonglei and Blue Nile States, according to the United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR). The refugees have been living in Fugnido, Dimma and Yarenja camps in western Ethiopia. The first convoy of 800 left on Saturday from Fugnido for Pagak." [9f]

See [Foreign Refugees - Sudan](#)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

5. CONSTITUTION

- 5.01 The Africa South of the Sahara 2005 Report stated that: "In December [1994], the Constituent Assembly ratified the draft Constitution." (Europa) [1a] (p427) The CIA World Factbook, last updated on 4 October 2007, notes that the Constitution became effective as of 22 August 1995. (CIA World Factbook) [2](p4)
- 5.02 The Constitution establishes a federal and democratic state structure and all sovereign power resides in the nations, nationalities and peoples of Ethiopia. The Constitution is the supreme law of the land. Human rights and freedoms, emanating from the nature of mankind, are inviolable and inalienable. State and religion are separate and there shall be no state religion. The state shall not interfere in religious matter and vice-versa. All Ethiopian languages shall enjoy equal state recognition; Amharic shall be the working language of the Federal Government. [4] (pp3-5)
- 5.03 The Africa South of the Sahara 2005 Ethiopia Report stated that:
- "Every Ethiopian national, without discrimination based on colour, race, nation, nationality, sex, language, religion, political or other opinion, or other status, has the following rights: on the attainment of 18 years of age, to vote in accordance with the law; to be elected to any office at any level of government; to freely express oneself without interference; to hold opinions without interference; to engage in economic activity and to pursue a livelihood anywhere within the national territory; to choose his or her means of livelihood, occupation and profession; and to own private property." [1a] (p442)
- 5.04 The report further notes that:
- "Every nation, nationality and people in Ethiopia has the following rights: an unconditional right to self-determination, including the right to secession; the right to speak, to write and to develop its own language; the right to express, to develop and to promote its culture, and to preserve its history; the right to a full measure of self-government which includes the right to establish institutions of government in the territory that it inhabits. Women shall, in the enjoyment of rights and protections provided for by this Constitution, have equal right with men." [1a] (p442)
- 5.05 The 1994 Constitution requires the Government to establish a Human Rights Commission and Office of the Ombudsman. [4] (p24) The USSD report for 2006 confirmed that: "The government is required by law to establish a human rights commission and an Office of the Ombudsman with the authority to receive and investigate complaints with respect to misadministration by executive branch offices. Both of these entities had been established, but neither organization was fully operational by year's end." [3] (p16, Section 4)

For a full text of the Constitution please refer to the Ethiopian Embassy in the UK: www.ethioembassy.org.uk

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

6. POLITICAL SYSTEM

POLITICAL OVERVIEW

- 6.01 The CIA World Factbook, last updated on 4 October 2007, notes that Ethiopia is a federal republic with nine ethnically based states and two self-governing administrations. Nationally, the Government is split into executive and legislative branches. (CIA World Factbook) [2](p5) Details of each regional state can be found on the Ethiopian Embassy official website – About Ethiopia – Regional States. <http://www.ethioembassy.org.uk>

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

THE EXECUTIVE BRANCH

- 6.02 The CIA World Factbook, last updated on 4 October 2007, notes that:

“The Chief of State is President Girma Woldegiorgis since 8 October 2001. The Head of the Government is Prime Minister Meles Zenawi who took office in August 1995. The President is elected by the House of the People’s Representatives for a six-year term, the Prime Minister is designated by the party in power following the legislative elections. The Ethiopian Cabinet is known as the Council of Ministers as provided for by the 1994 Constitution; Ministers are selected by the Prime Minister and then have to be approved by the House of People’s Representatives.” (CIA World Factbook) [2](p4)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

THE LEGISLATIVE BRANCH

- 6.03 The CIA World Factbook, last updated on 4 October 2007, notes that Ethiopia has a: “bicameral Parliament which consists of the House of Federation (Upper Chamber) which consists of 108 seats, and the House of People’s Representatives (Lower Chamber) which consists of 547 seats. Members of the House of Federation are chosen by state assemblies to serve five-year terms. Members of the House of the People’s Representatives are elected by popular vote from single-member districts to serve five-year terms.” (CIA World Factbook) [2](p5)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

ETHIOPIAN POLITICS IN GENERAL

- 6.04 The Constitution provides for the right of peaceful assembly and free speech. [4] (pp10-11) The USSD report for 2006 notes that: “Organizers of large public meetings or demonstrations must notify the government 72 hours in advance and obtain a permit.” [3] (p12, Section 2b, Freedom of Assembly)
- 6.05 The Constitution provides for freedom of association and the right to engage in unrestricted peaceful political activity. [4] (pp11-14)
- 6.06 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

“Registered political parties must receive permission from regional governments to open local offices. Opposition parties, such as the CUD, the UEDF, and the OFDM, claimed that the pattern of widespread intimidation and violence directed against members of opposition political parties by local government officials continued throughout the year. Opposition parties and the press reported hundreds of such cases, including killings, beatings, arrests, house burnings, and property confiscation.” [31] (p15, Section 3, Elections and Political Participation)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

ETHNICITY IN ETHIOPIAN POLITICS

(See also [Human Rights – Ethnic Groups](#), and [Annex E – Major Political organisations](#)).

6.07 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

“There were more than 80 ethnic groups living in the country, of which the Oromo was the largest, at 40 percent of the population. Although many groups influenced the political and cultural life of the country, Amharas and Tigrayans from the northern highlands played a dominant role. The federal system drew boundaries roughly along major ethnic group lines, and regional states had much greater control over their affairs than previously. Most political parties remained primarily ethnically based.” [31] (p19, Section 5, National/Racial/Ethnic Minorities)

COALITIONS

6.08 Political Party Coalitions

Coalition: Ethiopian People’s Revolutionary Democratic Front (EPRDF)
 Members: Tigrayan People’s Liberation Front (TPLF)
 Oromo People’s Democratic Organization (OPDO)
 Amhara National Democratic Movement (ANDM)
 Southern Ethiopian People’s Democratic Movement (SEPDM)

Coalition: United Ethiopian Democratic Forces (UEDF)
 Members: Oromo National Congress (ONC)
 Ethiopian Social Democratic Federal Party (ESDFP)
 Southern Ethiopia People’s Democratic Coalition (SEPDC)
 All Amhara People’s Organization (AAPO)
 Ethiopian Democratic Unity Party (EDUP)

Coalition: Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD)
 Members: Ethiopian Democratic League (EDL)
 All Ethiopian Unity Party (AEUP)
 United Ethiopian Democratic Party + Medhin Party (UEDP-MEDHIN)
 Rainbow Ethiopia: Movement for Democracy and Social Justice (REMDSJ)
 [14]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

THE ETHIOPIAN PEOPLE'S REVOLUTIONARY DEMOCRATIC FRONT

- 6.09 Prime Minister Meles Zenawi is Chairman of EPRDF, which was formed in 1989 and is an alliance of insurgent groups. The coalition is made up of the Tigrayan People's Liberation Front (TPLF), Oromo People's Democratic Organization (OPDO), Amharara National Democratic Movement (ANDM) and Southern Ethiopian People's Democratic Movement. [1a] (p444), (NEBE website) [14]
- 6.10 The US Department of State in its 2006 online background note of Ethiopia stated:
- “In July 1991, the EPRDF, the Oromo Liberation Front (OLF), and others established the Transitional Government of Ethiopia (TGE) which was comprised of an 87-member Council of Representatives and guided by a national charter that functioned as a transitional constitution. In June 1992 the OLF withdrew from the government; in March 1993, members of the Southern Ethiopia Peoples' Democratic Coalition left the government.” [3e] (p3)
- 6.11 The official results of the 15 May election were announced by the National election Board of Ethiopia in September. The EPRDF won 327 seats. Parties allied to it won a further 40 seats. The opposition won a total of 172 seats. Of these, the CUD won 109, UEDF won 52 and the Oromo Federalist Democratic Movement won 11. (NEBE website) [14]
- 6.12 On 12 November 2007, allAfrica.com reported that the TPFL had previously split, although it did not state the date this happened (March 2001), and on the subsequent formation of the Union of Tigrayans for Democracy and Sovereignty (UTDS). [122c]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

THE OPPOSITION

- 6.13 The opposition is made up of the two broad groupings – the United Ethiopian Democratic Forces (UEDF) and the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD). The UEDF has taken up its seats in parliament. Some of the CUD have done so but others declined to do so. (BBC News, 28 November 2005) [7]
- 6.14 Amnesty International reported on 11 November 2005 that: “On 7 November 2005 police brought to court 24 opposition leaders and others who were arrested in Addis Ababa on 1 November following street demonstrations which erupted into four days of violence when police started shooting. At least 46 protesters were killed in Addis Ababa and other towns, and at least 4,000 were arrested.” [10]
- 6.15 IRIN News reported on 20 February 2006 that:
- “Ethiopian Prime Minister Meles Zenawi will allow international observers to attend the trial of detained opposition leaders set to begin in Addis Ababa on Thursday, a senior European Commission official said....The jailed opposition leaders were arrested in a crackdown following the disputed 15 May [2005] elections that returned the prime minister's party to power. Some 131

opposition leaders, journalists and aid workers are currently being detained. They face charges of treason, planning to commit genocide and other crimes, some of which carry the maximum sentence of the death penalty.” [9k]

6.16 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

“As provided by law, the government required political parties to register with the National Election Board (NEB). The NEB’s independence was called into question when it made a series of decisions limiting the political activity of opposition parties, including the rejection of the CUD merger, unwillingness to recognize the CUD coalition after the elections. However, during the year, the NEB permitted the registration of the Coalition for Unity and Democracy Party (CUDP), a party made up of former CUD members who joined parliament.” [3l] (p12, Section 2c, Freedom of Association)

6.17 The USSD report for 2006 also notes that:

“There were many reports from opposition party members that in small towns authorities detained persons in police stations for long periods without access to a judge, and that sometimes these persons’ whereabouts were unknown for several months. Opposition parties registered many complaints during the year that government militias beat and detained their supporters without charge for participating in opposition political rallies.” [3l] (p5, Section 1d, Arrest and Detention)

6.18 The USSD report for 2006 further notes that: “Opposition groups alleged that some of the persons detained by the SPO (Special Prosecutors Office) were held for political reasons, an allegation that the government denied.” [3l] (p5, Section 1d, Arrest and Detention)

6.19 The report also notes: “Opposition party representatives claimed that police sometimes used fraudulent warrants to enter homes and commit criminal acts, including extorting money. There were reports that members of the federal police robbed persons during the year, including through the use of false warrants...Unlike in previous years, there were no reports from opposition party members that authorities burned down their homes and looted their offices.” [3l] (p7-8, Section 1f)

(See also [Opposition groups and political activists](#))

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

UNITED ETHIOPIAN DEMOCRATIC FORCES (UEDF)

6.20 Formed in 2003, the UEDF is a coalition consisting of the Oromo National Congress (ONC), Ethiopian Social Democratic Federal Party (ESDFP), Southern Ethiopia People’s Democratic Coalition (SEPDC) and Ethiopian Democratic Unity Party (EDUP). [1a] (p444), (According to some sources, AAPO is also a member)

6.21 Chaired by Dr Beyene Petros, and subsequently by Dr Merera Gudina, by June 2004 UEDF encompassed 15 opposition organizations, including the CAFPDE, the SEPDC, the All Ethiopia Unity Party (previously the All Amhara People’s Organization – AAPO) the Oromo National Congress, and the Pan-Ethiopian Democratic Unity Party (EDUP). Following a joint conference of all

opposition parties in late 2003 in the USA it also encompassed a number of external groupings, including MEISON and the EPRP.” [1a] (p428)

- 6.22 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report (UNHCR) Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment, a Writnet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006 states:

“Three UEDF-member parties took nine seats in the 2000 elections, a significant achievement in the context of Ethiopian Democracy at that time. The UEDF is largely made up of a coalition of ethnically-based opposition groups with strong support in the ethnically diverse South. After the 2005 election the UEDF initially supported the protests against the results. UEDF leadership and supporters were harassed, and their newly elected ONC MP for Negale Arsi, Terfaye Adane Jara, was killed by police. However, the pressure to boycott parliament divided the UEDF member parties. Beyene Petros and Merera Gudina took their seats along with 42 other elected members. ONC offices were closed despite the ONC under the UEDF taking their seats in Parliament.” [107] (5.1)

- 6.23 On 12 August 2003, IRIN News reported that fifteen Ethiopia opposition parties had formed a “rainbow coalition”, following a seven-day conference in Washington DC, forming what was allegedly the largest coalition opposition force in Ethiopia. The group’s focus was to defeat the current government in the 2005 elections and their manifesto pledge was the “re-negotiation” of the boundary ruling. Parties of the rainbow coalition included the All Ethiopian Unity Party (AEUP) and United Ethiopian Democratic Party (UEDP), both of which later joined the CUD; and the Oromo National Congress (ONC). [9]

- 6.24 The US State Department’s human rights report 2003 notes that The OLF and the ONLF refused to join the [UEDF] coalition. [3c] (p20) The report notes that at the end of 2003 the UEDF was trying to negotiate a pledge from the Government to allow many of the parties based abroad to return to the country and set up local offices; however, the Government claimed that the coalition had not yet officially informed it of its plans. Prime Minister Meles also publicly said he supported ‘constructive engagement’ with the opposition; however, Meles publicly criticized the opposition for disloyalty and ‘politics of hate’.” [3c] (p19)

- 6.25 The USSD 2003 report also notes that:

“In September (2003), ruling party cadres threatened to take away land occupied by eight farmers, who were supporters of the United Ethiopia Democratic Party (UEDF), in Masha Woreda, Southern Region. Ruling party cadres told the farmers that opposition party members were not entitled to land and told them to refrain from participating in UEDF activities. When the farmers refused to comply with this demand, they were evicted from their land.” [3c] (pp10-11)

- 6.26 In the May 2005 elections the UEDF won 52 seats in the House of Representatives. The decision of the leadership, headed by Dr Beyene Petros, that they should take up their seats in the House of Representatives lead to a rift in the organisation. The following UEDF press release was issued:

“The Executive Committee of the United Ethiopian Democratic Forces, in its extraordinary session of October 24, 2005, has relieved Dr Beyene Petros and Dr. Merera Gudina, of their responsibilities as chairman and First Vice Chairman of UEDF, respectively. The Executive....of UEDF does not accept the validity of the election results as declared by the ruling party. Nor does it accept [sic] the legitimacy of the newly formed government....The Executive Committee has determined by a ten to three majority vote not to take seats in and be part of the illegal EPRDF controlled Parliament. The decision taken by the Chairman to participate in the illegally formed parliament, therefore, was clearly a breach of the UEDF By-laws, organizational rules and a flagrant violation UEDF National Council and the October 6, 2005 Executive Committee decisions.” (United Ethiopian Democratic Forces press release, dated 24 October 2005) [45a]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

OROMO NATIONAL CONGRESS (MEMBER OF UEDF)

6.27 The ONC was founded in 1996 by Dr Merera Gudina. It exists to oppose the Oromo People’s Democratic Organization (OPDO) through legitimate electoral channels (in contrast to the armed opposition of the Oromo Liberation Front and other resistance movements, which the ONC condemns). It won one seat in the federal House of People’s Representatives in the elections of 2000 (Political Parties of the World 2002 [16] (p169)

6.28 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

“Authorities took no action against Amhara region government militia, district officials, and police who arbitrarily detained AEUP and ONC members in 2004. Authorities also took no action against police who in 2004 detained hundreds of Oromo students and teachers for several weeks in detention centers on suspicion of being supporters of the OLF.” [31](p6)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

SOUTHERN ETHIOPIAN PEOPLE’S DEMOCRATIC COALITION (MEMBER OF UEDF)

6.29 Political Parties of the World, updated in January 2002, stated that:

“The SEPDC was founded in 1992 as a multi-party coalition under the leadership of Beyene Petros, president of the Hadiya National Democratic Organization. Having obtained a peak membership of 14 parties, it split in 1993. Strongly critical of the EPRDF government’s record in office (and of the authorities’ conduct of the elections), the SEPDC won three seats in the federal House of People’s Representatives in 2000.” [16] (p170) It joined the UEDF coalition to contest the May 2005 election. Dr Beyene headed the coalition which won seats in Southern and Oromiya regions.

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

COALITION FOR UNITY AND DEMOCRACY (CUD)

- 6.30 An Ethiopian Review article dated 20 June 2005 confirms that Hailu Shawel's Current position is "Newly elected Member of Parliament, leader of the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD) and Chairman of the All Ethiopian Unity Organization (AEUO).... Place of residence: Addis Ababa." [51a]
- 6.31 In the May 2005 election the CUD won 109 seats in the House of Representative, including all 23 Addis Ababa seats and others in Amhara, southern and Oromiya regions. The CUD also won 136 out of 138 seats in the regional administration for Addis Ababa region and a substantial share of the seats in the Amhara regional council. Many of its leaders, including its Chairman, Hailu Shawl, Vice Chair, Ms Birtukan Mideksa, and Mayor-elect, Berhanu Nega, along with other elected CUD representatives, have been detained since November 2005. They face a number of serious charges, including trying to undermine the Constitution. Some other elected CUD representatives have refused to take up their seats in parliament or the regional assembly. (Amnesty International) [10j], (National Electoral Board of Ethiopia) [14a]
- 6.32 "Ethiopia's main opposition party on Monday threatened to boycott the next parliament unless its complaints of alleged vote rigging in last week's general elections were resolved. Hailu Shawel, leader of the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD), said his party would not join any government if it believed that the elections were unfair. 'The probability is high that we will not be part of this government - any government', he told reporters at the CUD headquarters." (IRIN 24 May 2005) [9h]
- 6.33 The CUD has faced difficulties over registration. The National Electoral Board of Ethiopia released an article on its website stating:
- "The new merger announced by the four member parties of the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD) has not yet been recognized by the National Electoral Board of Ethiopia (NEBE)....The United Ethiopian Democratic Party-MEDHIN, the All Ethiopian Unity Party, Rainbow Ethiopia Movement for Democracy and Social Justice and the Ethiopian Democratic League had applied on 19 October 2004 to form a Coalition for the May 15 federal and regional parliamentary elections....As clearly indicated in Article 9 of the founding document of the CUD, the Coalition will be functional until the end of the May 15 elections while the legal personality of the individual member parties remains recognized. In view of these facts, the NEBE had issued a letter of recognition to the CUD on 30 November 2004....Now that the elections have been completed and federal and regional governments have been established, the validity period of the certificate of recognition issued to the CUD has expired.... Though the four parties have recently announced that they have merged, they have not yet applied for the recognition of the merger nor have they returned the letter of recognition that had been issued to the four individual parties....The NEBE, therefore, announces that it no longer recognizes the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD) and will communicate only with the four individual parties." [14]
- 6.34 News 24.com reported on 19 October 2005 that:

“Ethiopian police arrested 34 members and supporters of the CUD on weapons charges amid government claims the group was attempting to foment a coup. Citing police officials, the state-run Ethiopian News Agency reported the backers of the CUD had been detained in the southern Oromo region. The detentions come amid a CUD boycott of parliament over alleged massive fraud in the disputed May 15 elections and calling for the formation of a national unity government to hold new polls over vehement objections from the ruling party. Ethiopian officials have repeatedly accused the CUD of plotting to overthrow the government by force with its continued protests over the election results.” [17a]

6.35 The BBC reported on 28 November 2005 that:

“Three opposition leaders and a human rights activist in Ethiopia say they will go on hunger strike from Monday in protest against their detention. The four were arrested at the beginning of this month during violent protests over May’s disputed election results. They have not been formally charged but Prime Minister Meles Zenawi says they could be tried for treason. CUD leader Hailu Shawel and two top party officials say their detention is politically-motivated. ‘We have decided to go on hunger strike indefinitely beginning Monday, 28 November 2005 – we will take only liquids’, said top CUD (Coalition for Unity and Democracy) official and mayor-elect of Addis Ababa, Berhanu Nega, speaking to journalists at Ethiopia’s central investigation centre. ‘This is a political case, not a criminal one’, said Mr Hailu. Prominent human rights activist Professor Mesfin Woldemariam and deputy CUD leader Birtukan Midek are also being held.” [7j]

6.36 IRIN News stated in an article dated 8 December 2005 that:

“Ethiopia’s main opposition party, the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD), called on Wednesday for dialogue with the government as its detained leaders entered the 10th day of their hunger strike. Dialogue, the CUD said in a statement, was the only option for resolving their bitter dispute with the ruling party. Lawyers who visited the CUD members in prison on Wednesday said the detainees had lost a considerable amount of weight but were in good spirits. The leaders said they were in good health. The call for dialogue came as more than 50 CUD members ended their boycott of parliament. The party had refused to assume the 109 seats it won in the 15 May parliamentary elections, claiming the vote was rigged in favour of the Ethiopian People’s Revolutionary Democratic Front, the ruling party. The CUD leaders in prison face possible treason charges, although they have not been formally charged since their detention on 1 November.” [9n]

6.37 *The Sudan Tribune* reported in an article on 16 January 2006 stated that:

“The administration of the Ethiopian capital Addis Ababa, will not be handed to the elected team because elected council members of the opposition Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD) failed to register, the National Electoral Board of Ethiopia (NEBE) said in a statement. After repeated calls, the NEBE said the number of registered Councillors could not enable them to form the Addis Ababa City Administration Council. Only 54 of the 138 elected people’s Councillors had registered since January 12–15, 2006. The refusal by CUD councillors to register means the opposition stronghold of Addis Ababa will continue to be run by an appointed transitional administration dominated by

the ruling Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Democratic Front (EPRDF). The subject would be referred to the Federal Parliament for decision, Board Deputy Head Tesfaye Mengesha told the state-run ENA." [18a]

- 6.38 The US State Department's human rights report 2006 notes that:

"In November [2005] authorities re-arrested CUD member and mayor of Addis Ababa Dr. Berhanu Nega and Professor Mesfin Woldemariam, two prominent academics and human rights activists, for participating in planning antigovernment protests aimed at the removal of the government. At year's end they remained in confinement on charges of treason and genocide, along with several members of NGOs active in civic education, and independent journalists. Other prominent CUD leaders arrested included: CUD president Hailu Shawel; Dr. Yacob Hailemariam, a former prosecutor for the UN International Criminal Tribunal for Rwanda; and CUD vice-president Ms. Birtukan Mideksa, a former judge. Their prison conditions were reported to be adequate, especially those of the CUD leaders, who had separate cells. However, access to legal counsel was sporadic, and there were serious concerns about access to adequate medical care." [3a] (p6)

- 6.39 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

"Alemayu Fantu, a prominent retailer, was arrested in October for allegedly being in possession of CUD civil disobedience calendars. He was released on bail after several weeks. At year's end scores of CUD leaders, several members of NGOs active in civic education, and independent journalists detained in November 2005 remained in detention." [3l](p6)

- 6.40 The BBC reported on 18 August 2007 that: "The Ethiopian authorities have pardoned at least 31 opposition members detained after post election violence in 2005. They were jailed along with 38 senior figures - who were freed last month - from the opposition Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD). ...Two senior CUD leaders, Hailu Shawel and Berhanu Nega, were sentenced to life in jail and then released last month." [7at]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

ALL ETHIOPIAN UNITY PARTY (MEMBER OF CUD)

- 6.41 All-Ethiopian Unity Party (AEUP) emerged from a split in the All Amhara People's Organization." [1a] (p444)
- 6.42 AAPO had been established in 1991 to defend the rights of the Amhara people, which it believed were best served by a unitary Ethiopian state rather than the federation advocated by the Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Democratic Front [EPRDF] (and implemented in the 1995 constitution). The AAPO's then leader was jailed from 1994 to 1998, having been convicted of incitement to armed insurrection. The AAPO boycotted the 1995 federal elections but contested those of 2000 in order to retain its party registration (which would otherwise have been withdrawn). It fielded 17 candidates for the House of People's Representatives and won one seat in Addis Ababa." (Political Parties of the World, 2002) [16] (p168)

- 6.43 “AEUP supporters reported attacks by government militia against them during 2004. Local officials often turned a blind eye to these attacks or were complicit in them. On May 5, government militia assaulted Habtamu Baye of Seha Tefases Farmers Association in Shebel Berenta District as he returned from an AEUP meeting. On May 6, government militiamen Habte Endale and Bimirew Adal beat AEUP supporter Endashaw Alemu in Enemay District in East Gojjam Zone, Amhara Region. On May 13, government militiamen beat AEUP party organizer Damtew Ayele in Rabel District, North Shoa Zone, Amhara Region, according to AEUP reports. No action was taken against those responsible.” (US State Department Human Rights Report 2004) [3b] (p3-4)
- 6.44 The AEUP leader is Hailu Shawl who is also Chairman of CUD. The AEUP initially joined the UEDF coalition when it was formed in 2003. It later broke away to form the CUD and contested the May 2005 election as a member of the CUD coalition. It was particularly successful in Amhara region.

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

ETHIOPIAN DEMOCRATIC PARTY

- 6.45 Political Parties of the World, updated in January 2002, stated that:
- “The EDP was formed in 1998 following a split in the All Amhara People’s Organization [AAPO]. It fielded 15 candidates for the federal House of People’s Representatives in May 2000, winning two seats in Addis Ababa. Its policies included land reforms to benefit peasant farmers. EDP party members (including candidates in current local government elections) were among those targeted by the security forces in May 2001 in a campaign against ‘political activists’ following the violent suppression of student demonstrations in Addis Ababa.” [16] (p169) Now part of the UEDP (see below).

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

UNITED ETHIOPIAN DEMOCRATIC PARTY (MEMBER OF CUD)

- 6.46 The Africa South of the Sahara its 2005 Report stated that the United Ethiopian Democratic Party (UEDP) was formed in 2003 “by the merger of the United Ethiopian Democratic Unity Party and the Ethiopian Democratic Party.” [1a] (p444)
- 6.47 IRIN news observed in a report dated 14 July 2003 that: the EDP has since joined forces with the Ethiopian Democratic Union Party to form the United Ethiopian Democratic Party (UEDP). Its leader Dr Admasu Gebeyehu said it had some 20,000 members and described it as ‘one of the largest’ political parties in the country. [9o] The EUDP joined with another party, Medhin, and as EUDP-Medhin formed part of the CUD coalition contesting the May 2005 election.

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

THE RAINBOW PARTY OF BERHANU NEGA

- 6.48 The Rainbow Party is one of the parties that forms the CUD alliance. The Rainbow leader is Berhanu Nega who was one of many arrested in November following the demonstrations in protest against the May 2005 elections. [7r], [9ah]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

OROMO FEDERALIST DEMOCRATIC MOVEMENT (OFDM)

- 6.49 According to the OFDM website the party was formed in 2004 and recognises that the Constitution should be amended to include certain fundamental principles in which OFDM believes. They won 11 seats in the May 2005 elections, mainly in western Welega (Oromiya region). [19] [14]
- 6.50 The USSD report for 2006 notes that: "All of the OFDM members detained following the May 2005 parliamentary elections had been released by the end of the year." [3l](p6)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

COUNCIL OF ALTERNATIVE FORCES FOR PEACE AND DEMOCRACY IN ETHIOPIA

- 6.51 The CAFPDE was formed in 1993 but was unable to contest the 1995 elections because it was not granted official registration until mid-1996. Chaired by Beyene Petros and included his Southern Ethiopia People's Democratic Coalition [SEPDC] among its constituent groupings. The CAFPDE split in December 1999 (Political Parties of the World, 2002), [16] (p168) The CAFPDE elements that were active in Ethiopia went on to form the UEDF to contest the 2005 elections.

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

HADIYA NATIONAL DEMOCRATIC ORGANIZATION (MEMBER OF UEDF)

- 6.52 Political Parties of the World, updated in January 2002, documented that: "The HNDO, founded in 1991, is a regionally-registered party associated with several wider alliances promoted by its leader Beyene Petros (see Prominent People). His outspoken criticisms of government encroachment on human rights and political freedoms make him one of the most prominent opposition figures in Ethiopian parliament." [16] (p169)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

REBEL GROUPS/ILLEGAL OPPOSITION PARTIES

AI-ITTIHAD AL-ISLAM (AIAI)

- 6.53 The Europa World Yearbook 2003, Report on Ethiopia, stated that:

"The Somali-based al-Ittihad al-Islam (AIAI) which sought independence for Ethiopia's Ogaden province, claimed responsibility for bomb explosions at hotels in Addis Ababa and Dire Dawa in early 1996, and for the attempted

assassination in July of Dr Abdul-Mejid Hussien, the Minister of Transport and Communications. Government forces launched reprisal attacks on al-Ittihad bases in Somalia on numerous occasions during 1996-98, resulting in the deaths of several hundred al-Ittihad members.” [1c] (p1567)

- 6.54 A report by the US Department of State on the conditions in the Ogaden and Somalia, published 2 October 2007, states that the AIAI are one of the groups fighting against the government in the violent insurgency operating from the Ogaden. [3m] (p2) The report also states the AIAI was thought to be a target of extremist remnants of the Council of Islamic Courts and the radical *al Shabaab* militia, seeking a re-establish themselves inside Ethiopia. [3m] (p3)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

OROMO LIBERATION FRONT (OLF)

- 6.55 The OLF, as part of its mission as stated on its website is that:

“The Oromo Liberation Front (OLF) is a political organization established in 1973 by Oromo nationalists to lead the national liberation struggle of the Oromo people against the Abyssinian colonial rule. The emergence of the OLF was a culmination of a century old yearn of the Oromo people to have a strong and unified national organization to lead the struggle....The fundamental objective of the Oromo liberation movement is to exercise the Oromo peoples’ inalienable right to national self-determination to terminate a century of oppression and exploitation, and to form, where possible, a political union with other nations on the basis of equality, respect for mutual interests and the principle of voluntary associations”. [20a] Whereas, Political Parties of the World, updated in January 2002, notes that: “Formed in 1975, the OLF operated through different branches with little central leadership, having a minor contribution to the military struggle against the Mengistu regime compared with the contributions of Eritrean forces or the TPLF. Mutual antipathy between the OLF and TPLF led to the creation, under the latter’s auspices, of the rival OPDO in 1990. Initially committed to an independent Oromo state, the OLF said in June 1991 that it would support substantial regional autonomy within a federal Ethiopia, and in August 1991 it accepted four ministerial posts in the TGE headed by Meles Zenawi of what had then become the EPRDF.” [16] (p169)

- 6.56 Political Parties of the World, updated in January 2002, stated that:

“Clashes between members of the OLF and members of OPDO (an EPRDF member party) during the run-up to elections led to a final break with the EPRDF in 1992, after which the OLF went into armed opposition to the Government, carrying out low-level guerilla operations and advocating boycotts of all elections. The OLF also clashed with rival Oromo rebel groups (some of which had come into being through splits in the OLF).” [16] (p169)

- 6.57 The article further notes that: “In July 2000 the OLF held a meeting with three other groups (United Oromo Liberation Front, Oromo Liberation Council and Islamic Front for the Liberation) to discuss joint action against the Ethiopian Government, which had ignored a peace proposal put forward by the OLF in February 2000.” [16] (p169)

- 6.58 The Africa South of the Sahara 2005 Report stated that: "In October 2000 a conference in Eritrea, where the OLF was by this time based, brought together six Oromo opposition parties, including the OLF and the Islamic Front for the Liberation of Oromia, as the United Liberation Forces of Oromia." [1a] (p427)
- 6.59 Human Rights Watch in its 2007 Report stated that:
- "Since the Government banned the OLF a decade before, thousands of alleged OLF members or sympathizers have been arrested, and this trend continued in 2002 ... The Oromiya State Minister for Capacity Building, who fled the country in May [2002], denounced the state Government for indiscriminately accusing the Oromo people of supporting the OLF. ... Reliable sources reported that the Eritrean Government was giving logistical support, training, and weapons to OLF guerrillas attempting to infiltrate Ethiopia from Sudan, and to armed Tigrean groups opposed to the current Ethiopian government " [11d] (p2, p4)
- 6.60 IRIN news reported on 3 March 2004 on the arrest of 349 students of Oromo ethnicity, who were alleged to have caused a disturbance over a cultural show supported by the Oromo People's Democratic Organization (OPDO). [9p]
- 6.61 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:
- "Thousands of criminal suspects reportedly remained in pretrial detention, some for years. Some of the detainees were teachers and students from the Oromiya region accused of involvement in OLF activities or arrested after student unrest broke out in Oromiya in 2004." [3l](p6)
- 6.62 The USSD report for 2006 notes that: "Armed elements of the Oromo Liberation Front (OLF) and the Ogaden National Liberation Front (ONLF) continued to operate within the country. Clashes with government forces on numerous occasions resulted in the death of an unknown number of civilians, government security forces, and OLF and ONLF troops and members." [3l] (p2, Section 1a)
- 6.63 An article by BBC News, published 23 May 2007 reports on OFL rebels fighting with Ethiopian soldiers in Degeh Bur, a region where three American journalists were arrested, interrogated at gunpoint and subsequently released without charge. [7af]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

OGADEN NATIONAL LIBERATION FRONT (ONLF)

- 6.64 The Africa South of the Sahara 2005 Report notes that:
- "The Ogaden National Liberation Front (ONLF), a party based in Somali state, which split in 1995 allowing the pro-government Ethiopian Somali Democratic League (ESDL) to win the elections in 1995 and 2000. The OLF and the ONLF signed a military co-operation agreement in July 1996, but have made few inroads despite Eritrean support and training since 1998. ... The ONLF also received support from another Somali organization, the Islamic Union Party

(al-Ittihad al-Islam), which has been fighting for an Islamic state in Somalia.”
[1a] (p427)

- 6.65 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report ‘Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment’ in May 2006 notes that:

“Throughout 2005 there have been reports of renewed activity by the Ogaden National Liberation Front (ONLF). In December the Ethiopian opposition radio and website Radio Freedom reported 11 separate ONLF actions against Ethiopian government forces in several different areas of the Somali National Regional State. The report details only the casualties to the Ethiopian forces and not the ONLF or civilian casualties. A further four engagements were reported in January, again claiming casualties for the Ethiopian army. The ONLF has warned against companies hoping to exploit natural gas reserves in the eastern Somali areas.” [107] (5.2.2)

- 6.66 A BBC News report of 2 August 2007 described the ONLF as “a terrorist group acting in collaboration with the defunct union of Islamic Courts and the Eritrean government.” [7ar] The USSD’s report on conditions in the Ogaden and Somali, released 2 October 2007, also reports that ONLF receives support from the Eritrean government. [3m](p3) The report also notes that the ONLF was thought to be a target of extremist remnants of the Council of Islamic Courts and the radical *al Shabaab* militia, seeking a re-establish themselves inside Ethiopia. [3m](p3)

- 6.67 A US Department of State report on conditions in the Ogaden and Somalia, released 2 October 2007 states the ONLF had become more aggressive in 2007. [3m](p2) The BBC reported on 24 April 2007: “Rebel gunmen have killed at least 74 people in an attack on an oil field in Ethiopia’s remote Somali region, the Ethiopian government say. Sixty-five Ethiopians and nine Chinese oil workers were killed, while seven Chinese were also taken captive in the incident, an official said. Ethiopian Prime Minister Meles Zenawi called it a cold-blooded ‘massacre’. A spokesman for a separatist group, the Ogaden National Liberation Front (ONLF), said it had launched the attack. The clashes took place at an oil field in Abole, a small town about 120km (75 miles) from the regional capital, Jijiga”. [7ad] The BBC also reported on 25 April 2007 that the OLF had previously warned the Chinese against looking for oil in the region. [7ae]

- 6.69 The BBC reported on 28 May 2006 that ONLF rebels were allegedly responsible for the deaths of six people in a grenade attack on a crowd in Jijiga (capital of the Somali region), although the ONLF deny involvement, stating they do not target civilians. [7ap]

- 6.70 There are various reports of ONLF fighting in the Ogaden region, where rebels claim the government has imposed a food aid blockade. (BBC News, 24 July 2007) [7ao], (BBC News, 7 July 2007) [7aq], (BBC News, 2 August 2007) [7ar], (USSD report for 2006) [3m](p2) The Somali rebel group have reportedly targeted officials and clan leaders in the Ogaden region who the claimed failed to support their insurgency against the government., who have stepped up security in the region subsequent to the Chinese oil-field attacks. (BBC News, 7 July 2007) [7aq]

- 6.71 The USSD's report on conditions in the Ogaden and Somalia, released 2 October 2007, states that in response to the government counter-insurgency against rebel groups in the Ogaden region, the ONLF planted landmines throughout roads to disrupt the movement of food and aid. [3m](p2) Three aid workers were killed on 29 July 2007 when their vehicle hit a landmine planted by the ONLF. [3m](p2)
- 6.72 On 2 September 2007, BBC News reports ONLF rebels agreed to a ceasefire to ensure security during a week-long UN delegation, investigating war crimes in the Ogaden region. [7as]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

ETHIOPIAN PEOPLE'S REVOLUTIONARY PARTY (EPRP)

- 6.73 The political programme as described in the EPRP website reported that:
- "The Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Party (the EPRP), formed in April 1972 to respond to the need of people's struggle for a political organization, has fought for more than two decades for the right of the Ethiopian people to be masters of their own destiny. The EPRP is continuing with this lofty and historic struggle because, at present as in the past, the Ethiopian people are deprived of their basic and inalienable human and democratic rights." The EPRP did not take part in the elections of 2005 although it had some links with the UEDF coalition overseas. [21a]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

ETHIOPIAN PEOPLE'S PATRIOTIC FRONT (EPPF)

- 6.74 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report 'Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment' in May 2006 notes that:
- "A rebel group, the Ethiopian People's Patriotic Front (EPPF), operates in Northern Ethiopia and there are increasing reports of its activities. The EPPF has been based in Eritrea as well as in Europe." [107] (5.2.3)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

AFAR LIBERATION FRONT (ALF)

- 6.75 The BBC Monitoring Service notes on 5 March 2007 that "An earlier rebel group, the Afar Liberation Front (ALF), fought against the then-communist government of Ethiopia between 1975 and 1991. The ALF later continued to lobby for Afar interests but not through military means." [7a]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

AFAR REVOLUTIONARY DEMOCRATIC UNITED FRONT (ARDUF)

- 6.76 Jane's Sentinel country risk assessment for Ethiopia, in a page updated on 29 March 2007, states: "This party has split into two factions with the same name. The smaller grouping remains armed and is based in Eritrea; the majority are under the UEDF umbrella." [36a](security)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Human Rights

7. INTRODUCTION

GENERAL

- 7.01 Articles 14 to 28 of the 1994 Constitution give prominence to, and guarantee respect for, human rights. [4] (p2) However the USSD's 2005 Human Rights report notes that: "During the year paramilitary groups committed unlawful killings, including political killings. The Ethiopian Human Rights Council (EHRCO) reported that from January to March armed militia killed several members of the opposition All-Ethiopia Unity Party/Coalition for Unity and Democracy (AEUP/CUD) in the Amhara Region." [3a] (p1, Section 1a)
- 7.02 The US State Department's Human Rights Report 2005 also notes that: "After the May [2005] elections, serious human rights abuses occurred, when the opposition parties refused to accept the announced results, and in November after the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD) called for civil disobedience, which resulted in widespread riots and excessive use of force by the police and military. Although there were some improvements, the government's human rights record remained poor and worsened in some areas." [3a] (p1, Introduction)
- 7.03 The USSD report for 2006 reported:
- "Unlike in the previous year [2005], there were no reports of political killings; however, federal and local police forces committed unlawful killings during the year [2006]. On January 23, federal police shot and killed 15 demonstrators and injured 19 others in the East Wallega zone, Guduru District. The shootings occurred during a demonstration by residents against local government forces. No investigation was conducted into the incident. On February 6, off-duty federal police officer Alemu Dariba, along with other unidentified persons, killed four youths in Gondar. ... Dariba was arrested shortly after the incident and remained in custody without charge at year's end." [3I] (p1, Section 1a)
- 7.04 The USSD report for 2006 continued:
- "A number of domestic and international human rights groups generally operated with limited government restriction, investigating and publishing their findings on human rights cases. The government generally was distrustful and wary of domestic human rights groups and some international observers. NGOs continued to complain of restrictions on their importation of published materials and complained that they were prevented from bringing foreigner visitors into the country. In April 2005 the government expelled representatives of several foreign-based NGOs conducting electoral work and at year's end had not allowed them to return." [3I] (p15, Section 4)
- 7.05 The Human Rights Watch Report dated 2006 states:
- "Ethiopia has only one large, nationwide human rights organization, the Ethiopian Human Rights Council (EHRCO). Government officials routinely

accuse the organization of working to advance an anti-government political agenda and its staff and ordinary members are often subjected to harassment and intimidation by local officials and members of the security forces. In June 2005, three EHRCO investigators were arrested and taken to military detention camps because of their efforts to document the human toll of the government's post-election crackdown. All three were subsequently released but were threatened with future criminal proceedings. Another human rights organization, the Human Rights League, reopened its offices in March 2005 after winning a protracted court battle against government efforts to ban its operations. It remains to be seen whether the organization will be allowed to operate free of government interference." [11a]

- 7.06 The HRW report also states that: "The aftermath of Ethiopia's landmark May 2005 parliamentary elections has laid bare the deeply entrenched patterns of political repression, human rights abuse and impunity that characterize the day-to-day reality of governance in much of the country." [11a]
- 7.07 The HRW report goes on to say:
- "In rural areas in Oromia, local officials often threaten to withhold vital agricultural inputs such as fertilizer from impoverished farmers if they speak out against them or their policies. In other cases, local officials selectively enforce harsh penalties for the non-repayment of debts to justify the imprisonment of their critics or the seizure of their property. In the months prior to the May 2005 elections, regional officials in Oromia created new quasi-governmental structures used to subject the rural population to intense levels of surveillance and to impose restrictions on farmers' freedoms of movement, association and speech." [11a]
- 7.08 The HRW report further adds: "The Ethiopian government has taken no meaningful action to address widespread atrocities committed by Ethiopian military forces in the remote southwestern region of Gambella. Federal authorities have refused even to investigate human rights abuses so severe that they may rise to the level of crimes against humanity and continue to allow the authors of those crimes the enjoyment of near-total impunity." [11a]
- 7.09 Amnesty International, in its 2007 report, notes that: "Scores of people were detained and some reportedly tortured for opposition activities. ...Thousands of political detainees arrested in late 2005 were released but several thousand others still remained in detention without charge or trial." [10n](p1)
- 7.10 On 31 October 2007, the Ethiopian Human Rights Council (EHRCO) compiled a report of complaints received from the families of detainees arrested without court warrants from different areas of the Oromia region and Addis Ababa on suspicion of having links with the Oromo Liberation Front (OLF). The report lists twenty five persons being held by authorities. [121]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

8. SECURITY SITUATION

- 8.01 The Human Rights Watch annual report 2006 states that: "Government officials and security forces in much of Ethiopia make routine use of various forms of human rights abuse to deter and punish dissent. For more than a decade, authorities in the country's vast Oromia region have used exaggerated concerns about armed insurgency and 'terrorism to justify the torture, imprisonment and sustained harassment of their critics and even ordinary citizen's." [11a]
- 8.02 IRIN News has reported that in an article Ethiopia – Eritrea: Anna recommends extending UNMEE mandate, report dated 27 September 2006 that: "The United Nations Secretary General Kofi Anna has recommended a six – month extension to the mandate of the UN Mission in Ethiopia and Eritrea (UNMEE), but warned that arrests and expulsion of mission by Eritrean authorities were "particularly troubling". In his latest report to the UN Security Council on Tuesday, Annan warned of the potential disaster if the "untenable stalemate between the two sides was not resolved". [9bc]
- 8.03 The article continues: "UNMEE's mandate is due to end on 30 September [2006], but Annan recommends an extension until 31 March 2007. Frustrated by the lack of progress in resolving its border dispute with Ethiopia, Eritrea banned UNMEE flights over its territory in October 2005 and expelled some of the mission staff. The move has hampered the peacekeepers ability to monitor the volatile border zone." [9bc]
- 8.04 The BBC reports in an article, 'Eritrea denies kidnap accusation', accessed 21 March 2007, that: "Eritrea has denied claims its forces were behind the kidnap of five British people in Ethiopia on Thursday. The embassy staff and their relatives were sightseeing near the disputed border region between the countries when they went missing. The president of Ethiopia's Afar region said Eritrean troops had taken them to a military camp in Eritrea. The Foreign Office did not confirm the report, and the Ethiopian ambassador to the UK refused to 'finger point'. Several Ethiopian drivers and translators who had been accompanying the Britons are also missing." [7i]
- 8.05 The BBC reports in an article, 'Britons seized in Ethiopia freed', accessed 21 March 2007, that: "A group of British embassy workers kidnapped in northern Ethiopia 12 days ago have been released, Foreign Secretary Margaret Beckett has said. The workers - four Britons and one French citizen - had been released into the care of the authorities in Eritrea, she said." [7g]
- 8.06 BBC News further reports in an article published 10 April 2007 that: "Ethiopia's government has admitted that it detained 41 'terror suspects' who were captured in neighbouring Somalia. The Ministry of Foreign Affairs said the detainees were from 17 countries including America, Canada and Sweden. It is the first time the government has admitted that it is holding the foreigners, defending the action as part of the 'global war on terror'. Ethiopia denied the detainees had been held incommunicado. It says five have been released, with 24 more to follow." [7ac]
- 8.07 The BBC reports on 19 May 2007 on the release of three Swedish men, who were detained for 5 months on suspicion of helping Islamist militants in

Somalia. [7ak] The BBC also reported, on 23 May 2007, the release of three New York Times journalists, arrested while covering the conflict in the Ogaden region. The journalists were arrested at Degeh Bur, where Ethiopian soldiers were fighting with ONLF rebels, interrogated at gunpoint and released after 5 days without charge. [7af]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

9. CRIME

- 9.01 The United Nations Office on Drugs and Crime (UNODC) Ethiopia country profile reported there is no central body for organising anti-drug activities, due to a lack of government resources and other demands requiring priority. [104] (p1) There was a drug control unit in Addis Ababa which recruited and trained local staff. [104] (p1)
- 9.02 Ethiopia is not considered an important country in money laundering, precursor chemicals, or the production of narcotic drugs; most drugs transiting via Ethiopia were bound for Europe and the USA, to a lesser extent. [104] (p2) The country's geographic location in the horn of Africa, good road and rail transport connections with neighbouring Djibouti; airlines to West Africa, Asia and Europe; and long, unpatrolled borders with all five of its neighbouring countries make it a prime target for drug trafficking. (UNODC) [104] (p2)
- 9.03 The Ethiopian Counter Narcotics Unit (ECNU) had a team at Bole International Airport for the screening of passengers, luggage and cargo on flights arriving from 'high risk' origins, such as Bangkok, New Delhi, Mumbai, and Islamabad. [104](p2) The two-day layover often required by such flights provides an opportunity for any drugs to be introduced into the local community. If the ECNU is to prove effective more training, better facilities, and improved access to resources are needed. [104](p2) The Ethiopian police requested the UNODC Regional Office for Eastern Africa (ROEA) assisted and upgraded their dog sniffer programme. (UNODC) [104](p2)
- 9.04 Regarding drug abuse in Ethiopia, young persons were the main consumers of cannabis which, although illegal, has been used in certain religious rites and for curative purposes. [104](p2) Khat consumption was widespread throughout Ethiopia; there were no laws restricting its cultivation and consumption, although the government discourages it. [104](p2) Heroin abuse was recorded over the past three years, albeit limited in comparison to other drugs mentioned. [104](p2) Drug abuse and general crime rates increased, particularly among street children in Addis and local slum areas. (UNODC) [104](p2)
- 9.05 Ethiopia was a party to the three UN drug control conventions: 1961, 1971 and 1988. [104](p2) There was no national drug control strategy, although the Ministry of Health lead efforts towards creating an operational inter-ministerial drug control committee and developing a national drug control policy. (UNODC) [104](p2)
- 9.06 The maximum sentence for trafficking was two to three years, which allegedly did not serve as an effective deterrent to using Ethiopia as a transit country. [104](p2) According to the UNODC report, the border conflict between Ethiopia and Eritrea, the influx of refugees and child soldiers, and HIV/AIDS presented challenges in drug control activities. [104](p2)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

10. SECURITY FORCES

10.01 The USSD report for 2006 states that:

“The Federal Police Commission reports to the Ministry of Federal Affairs, which in turn is subordinate to the parliament. Local government militias also operated as local security forces largely independent of the police and the military. Petty corruption remained a problem in the police force, particularly among traffic policemen who solicited bribes from motorists. Impunity also remained a serious problem. The government rarely publicly disclosed the results of investigations into such types of abuses. The federal police acknowledged that many members of its police force as well as regional police lacked professionalism.” [31] (p5, Section 1d, **Role of the Police and Security Apparatus**)

POLICE

10.02 *The Ethiopian Herald* state in a report: *Police report on casualties of the street violence*, dated 14 November 2005, that: “The Federal Police Commission was set up in accordance with the constitution and the Proclamation No 313/95 under the provision of Article 5 as per Statute 86/95 of the Council of Ministers as an executive body.” [91c]

10.03 US Library of Congress — Federal Research Division on Ethiopia in the Ethiopia Country Profile 2005 notes that: “Reliable estimates on the size of the Ethiopian police force are not available. The budget for public order and security, which covers police, doubled between 1997 and 1999 and is believed to have remained at a high level since that time.” [99]

10.04 The Observatory for the Protection of Human Rights Defenders Report of International Fact-Finding Mission Ethiopia: Human rights defenders under pressure, n 417/2 – April 2005 (the Observatory report April 2005) notes that:

“The right to life in Ethiopia is guaranteed by Article 15 of the FDRE Constitution, which provides that “no one shall be deprived of this life except by a reason of his conviction in accordance with the law for a serious crime committed by him. “ It is also protected by Article 6 of the International Covenant on Civil and Political Rights (ICCPR), which Ethiopia ratified on September 11, 1993. Likewise, Article 18 of the FDRD Constitutional and Article 7 of the ICCPR prohibit the use of torture, while Articles 17 of the Constitution and 9 of the ICCPR arbitrary arrest and detention.”

The Observatory report April 2005 also notes that:

“Between 1991-2003, EHRCO recorded a total of 3,919 extra-judicial executions in Ethiopia, 693 torture and non-fatal shooting cases, 1,158 illegal detentions and 81,760 cases of miscarriage of justice in the country. Between 2003 and April 2004 only, the association reported 158 extra-judicial killings, 106 cases of bodily injuries, 396 cases of torture and over 220 cases of arbitrary detentions (the number of students’ arrests not being included). Although “each State has prime responsibility and duty to protect, promote and implement all human rights and fundamental freedoms, police forces and State agents are responsible for a number of these cases, which sometimes

affect human rights defenders, and play an undeniable role in curtailing fundamental freedoms in the country. According to diplomatic missions met by the Observatory's delegation, these cases involve regional and local police forces rather than federal police." [109](pp.16-17)

10.05 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

"The Federal Police Commission reports to the Ministry of Federal Affairs, which in turn is subordinate to the parliament. Local government militias also operated as local security forces largely independent of the police and the military. Petty corruption remained a problem in the police force, particularly among traffic policemen who solicited bribes from motorists. Impunity also remained a serious problem. The government rarely publicly disclosed the results of investigations into such types of abuses. The federal police acknowledged that many members of its police force as well as regional police lacked professionalism." [31](p5)

10.06 The USSD report for 2006 continued:

"The government continued its efforts to train police and army recruits in human rights. During the year the government continued to seek assistance from the ICRC, Prison Fellowship Association and the EHRCO to improve and professionalize its human rights training and curriculum to include more material on the constitution and international human rights treaties and conventions." [31](p5)

Arbitrary arrest and detention

10.07 The USSD report for 2006 states that:

"Authorities regularly detained persons without warrants and denied access to counsel and family members, particularly in outlying regions. Although the law requires detainees to be informed of the charges against them within 48 hours, this generally was not respected in practice. ... With court approval, persons suspected of serious offences can be detained for 14 days while police conduct an investigation, and for additional 14 day periods while the investigation continues. The law prohibits detention in any facilities other than an official detention center; however, there were dozens of crude, unofficial local detention centers used by local government militia." [31] (p5, Section 1d, Arrest and detention)

10.07 Human Rights Watch Global Report for Ethiopia 2007 reports that: "In June and November 2005 at least 10,000 people were arrested in Addis Ababa during protests against the results of the May elections. Most were detained for more than a month without judicial hearing and then released, but hundreds were transferred to a prison camp close to Addis Ababa. In March 2006 almost 400 of these prisoners were released; it is unclear how many others remain detained." [11i](p1, Post Electoral Political Repression)

ARMED FORCES

10.08 U.S Library of Congress — Federal Research Division, Ethiopia Country Profile 2005 notes that:

“The Ethiopian armed forces are undergoing a period of transformation from a militia force to a national body. The Ethiopian National Defence Force (ENDF) grew out of a coalition of former guerrilla armies, mainly the Tigray People’s Liberation Front (TPLF) and the Ethiopian People’s Revolutionary Democratic Front. Officers connected with the TPLF have continued to dominate the military. Although the armed forces have significant battlefield experience, their militia orientation has complicated the transition to a structures, integrated military. Ranks and conventional units were only adopted in 1996. A United States - assisted effort to restructure the military was interrupted by mobilization for the war with Eritrea, when the armed forces grew in a period of months from 100,000 to 250,000, with another 100,000 serving in support. Demobilization following the cease-fire of 2000 reduced the armed forces to an estimated 180,000 in 2004. Under the planned reorganisation, the military eventually will have three military districts, each with its own headquarters and under the command of army headquarters in Addis Ababa. On paper, each district will have its own corps with two divisions and one mechanized brigade. A strategic reserve of six brigades will be located in Addis Ababa. According to sources, forces around Addis Ababa in 2004 (two divisional formations, each with three brigades) were thought to be well equipped with serviceable main battle tanks and other heavy, mechanized equipment. There are army bases throughout the country, including in Addis Ababa, Bahir Dar, Debre Zeyit, Dire Dawa, Gondar, Gore and Jijiga.” [99] (p20)

The Country Profile continues: “The term of service in the Ethiopian National Defence Force is 16 months, of which 4 months are training. Service is voluntary.” [99] (p20)

10.09 Human Rights Watch annual report 2007 on Ethiopia reports that:

“The government has taken no meaningful action to address widespread atrocities committed by Ethiopian military forces in Gambella state, bordering Sudan. A government-sponsored commission of inquiry set up to investigate December 2003 violence in Gambella resulted in a whitewash. Although the scale of abuses in Gambella moderated in 2005-06, extrajudicial killings, rapes, beatings, and arbitrary arrests by armed forces personnel still occurred. Reports of extrajudicial executions and torture also emerged from Somali state, but access to the region has been restricted by the military and by the ONLF insurgency, making these reports impossible to confirm.” [11i](p3, Abuses by the Armed Forces)

Torture

10.10 The Human Rights Watch ‘Suppressing Dissent’ report of 10 May 2005 states:

“Many local authorities and security officials in Oromia routinely commit various human rights violations against people they believe to be critical or unsupportive of the government. These abuses range from arbitrary detention and torture to long-term patterns of surveillance and harassment that isolate targeted individuals from their communities and destroy their livelihoods. In much of Oromia, these abuses are so widespread and so arbitrarily inflicted that they have left many people afraid to engage in any kind of public discussion related to issues of concern to their communities.” [11g]

10.11 The report further states:

“Police officials in Oromia often subject individuals who are arrested on suspicion of OLF-related activities to torture and other forms of mistreatment. In some cases torture is applied in the course of interrogations, while in other cases it is used as a form of punishment. Human Rights Watch interviewed several former detainees who had been severely beaten in police custody in 2003 and 2004. One nineteen-year-old woman who had recently been expelled from school after arguing with another student was arrested in Agaro in August 2004 and accused of working with other detainees to sabotage the May elections.” [11g]

10.12 Adding to this, the report further states:

“In other cases, Ethiopian military personnel have taken people accused of OLF involvement into their custody and subjected them to torture during interrogation in their own facilities. Human Rights Watch interviewed one man who had been detained in a military camp near Mendi in West Wollega in 2001. He was interrogated about his alleged involvement with the OLF and beaten severely by soldiers who nearly killed him when they fractured his skull with a blow from one of their rifles.” [11g]

10.13 The Human Rights Watch, in the 2005 report, also notes that:

“Police forces often use excessive force to quell peaceful demonstrations, with demonstrators subject to mass arrest and mistreatment. In January 2004, between 330 and 350 Addis Ababa University students peacefully protesting the arrest of eight other students two days earlier were themselves arrested by Federal Police. While in detention, the students were forced to run and crawl barefoot over sharp gravel for several hours at a time. Police have repeatedly employed similar methods of torture and yet are rarely held accountable for their excesses. Police also responded with force in the early months of 2004 to student demonstrations in secondary schools throughout Oromia. The Ethiopian Human Rights Council (EHRCO) reported that dozens of students were detained, some of whom reported being mistreated while in custody. One student was reportedly shot and killed by police during a student demonstration in Tikur Inchini.” [11b] (p1)

10.14 The USSD report for 2006 states that:

“Although the constitution and law prohibit the use of torture and mistreatment, there were numerous credible reports that security officials often beat or mistreated detainees. Opposition political parties reported frequent and systematic abuse of their supporters by police and regional militias.” [31](p4)

10.15 The USSD report for 2006 also states: “Authorities took no action against police responsible for the 2004 beatings of students, teachers, and parents at Oromiya region high schools and universities or against militia responsible for 2004 attacks on its members reported by the opposition All-Ethiopia Unity Party.” [31] (p4)

10.16 The USSD report for 2006 states that:

“There were no developments in the May 2005 of [sic] beating and subsequent suicide death of Abdeta Dita Entele, a member of the opposition coalition Oromo National Congress/United Ethiopian Democratic Forces of Siraro District in the Oromo region.” [3l] (p4)

10.17 The USSD report for 2006 also notes:

“On February 28, [2006] the opposition ONC reported that security forces beat and intimidated regional parliamentarian Wegayehu Dejene of Me-ea District, Oromiya region following a regional council meeting. At year's end no one had been charged. The EHRCO reported that on July 30, [2006] security forces detained and beat one Oromo Federal Democratic Movement (OFDM) and five ONC regional parliamentarians after their attendance in a court case involving Mecha and Tulema Association members. At year's end no one had been charged. The ONC reported that on January 23, [2006] several armed soldiers raped seven female residents of Guduru District, Oromiya region. The victims ranged in age from 18 to 37. At year's end there were no arrests.” [3l] (p4)

10.18 Amnesty International reported on 3 February 2006 that:

“Forty-two people have been arrested during Ethiopian Orthodox Church celebrations in the capital, Addis Ababa. They are reportedly being held incommunicado and are at risk of torture or ill-treatment....On 19 January, thousands of members of the Ethiopian Orthodox Church, the principal faith in Ethiopia, were singing and processing through central Addis Ababa as part of the Timket (Epiphany) church festival. At one point when police halted the procession, some of those in the procession began shouting for the release of opposition party leaders who have been charged with treason and other offences. Police reportedly opened fire with live ammunition on people suspected to be demonstrating support for the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD) party.” [10k]

10.19 The International Capacity Building Project report on their website, accessed 16 August 2006, states that it has established a Rehabilitation Center for Victims of Torture in Ethiopia (RCVTE). The website reports that: “RCVT was established in 1993 by committed professionals, who sought to contribute to the improvement of the lives for the victims of torture. It is the first and the only rehabilitation center for victims of torture in Ethiopia. The founders are direct and indirect victims of torture from the previous government.” [95]

10.20 On 14 September 2007, Amnesty International reported on the attack of a Chinese oil installation in the Ogaden region by the Ogaden National Liberation Front (ONLF) where sixty-five Ethiopian and nine Chinese civilians were killed. Following the attack the government intensified military efforts against the ONLF and the army reportedly carried out extrajudicial executions of alleged ONLF supporters, arbitrary detentions and torture. [10q]

Extra-Judicial Killings

10.21 Human Rights Watch reports in an open letter to the Minister of Federal Affairs, Hon. Siraj Fegeta, dated 23 March 2006, that:

“Human Rights Watch has received reports of the extrajudicial execution of four youth in Gondar on February 6 2006 (January 29, Ethiopian calendar) by members of the federal police. The victims are Berket Fantahu (or Fantahun), 17 and a student in the 11th grade; Abee Wondem-Agegn, 18 and in the 10th grade; Sentayhu Workneh, 18 and Dawid Tesfaye, 19 and in the 8th grade.” [11h]

- 10.22 The letter to the Minister of Federal Affairs continues: “According to reliable sources, the four youths were playing near Sentayhu’s house between 7 and 7:30 in the evening (1 to 1:30 Ethiopian time.) Allegedly, a federal policeman named Alemu Dariba approached the youths and ordered them to raise their hands. He then marched them to a stream about thirty meters away, where they were forced to the ground. When on the ground, he shot them in the head, execution style. There are reports that he was not acting alone.” [11h]

- 10.23 The Project on Extrajudicial Executions has reported in an article: ‘Ethiopia: Killing of Demonstrators Following Elections’ excerpted from the 2006 report to the UN Commission on Human Rights of the UN Special Rapporteur on extrajudicial, summary or arbitrary executions’ that:

“Students protesting in Kotebe Teacher’s College, the AAU’s Commercial College and Technical College in Addis Ababa, were also beaten and arrested on 6 and 7 June 2005. At Kotebe, it is reported that, in response to the students throwing stones to the vehicles, police opened fire, particularly on those who blocked police vehicles which were carrying arrested students. A female student, Shabray Delelagne, was killed; six others were wounded.” [92]

The report continues: “It is reported that [during the demonstrations after the elections] approximately 2000 students, as well as journalists were arrested. Around 500 students have been released, but others remain incommunicado in police and military camps, including the Sendafa police training college, 40km north of Addis Ababa. It is reported that 26 persons have been killed as a result of security forces opening fire on the demonstrators.” [92]

- 10.24 The USSD report for 2006 states that:

“In late October [2006] the commission of inquiry established by the government to investigate the alleged use of excessive force by security forces in violent 2005 antigovernment demonstrations released its report. The commission found that 193 civilians--nearly four times the number originally reported by the government--and 6 members of the security forces were killed, while 763 civilians and 71 members of the security forces were injured, many seriously.” [31](p2)

- 10.25 The USSD report for 2006 continued:

“The commission also found that security forces did not use excessive force, given demonstration violence; however, prior to the release of the report, the chairman and deputy chairman of the commission fled the country, allegedly in response to threats made against them by government forces. After fleeing, both states publicly and showed video evidence that at an official meeting in June, the commission had originally decided, by a vote of eight to two, that excessive force was used and that the total number of killed and injured was the same as eventually reported. Following this vote, government officials

allegedly urged commission members to change their votes to indicate that excessive force was not used.” [31](p2)

10.26 The USSD report for 2006 continued: “At year's end the criminal trial of government soldiers who were charged with the killing, rape, and torture of hundreds of Anuaks during the December 2003 to May 2004 violence in the Gambella region remained ongoing. In 2004 an independent inquiry commission was established to investigate this case. As a result of the commission's findings, six members of the army were arrested and placed on trial for their involvement in the killings.” [31](p2)

10.27 The USSD report for 2006 states the following:

- “The Ethiopian Human Rights Council (EHRCO) reported that on May 27, in a violent conflict between local store owners in Nazret, Oromiya Region, police shot and killed Alemu Tesfaye, Tariku Yakiso, and Mensur Musema. Police had attempted to evict the store owners, and the owners and their employees responded by throwing rocks at the police. No investigation was conducted into the incident.
- During the year reports were received of the August 2005 killing of Elias Molago, of Gibe District, by army troops. After Molago was killed, his body was publicly displayed in the town of Hosana, the district capital. Molago, an election observer in the 2000 parliamentary elections, had disputed the official results that gave the ruling party victory in the area. No investigation was conducted into Molago's killing.
- There were no developments in the early 2005 political killings of opposition All-Ethiopia Unity Party/Coalition for Unity and Democracy (AEUP/CUD) party members Anley Adis, Eyilegne Wendimneh, Tilahun Kerebe, and Alamir Aemero. At the end of 2005 police had arrested two suspects in the killing of Tilahun Kerebe, but no further information was available.
- There were no developments in the 2005 political killings by police, militia, and kebele (local administration) officials of 24 Oromo National Congress (ONC) members, including Ahmed Adem and parliamentarian-elect Tesfaye Adane. At year's end, three police officers suspected of involvement in Adane's killing were detained at Zway prison as their case remained under investigation.
- There were no further developments in the 2005 political killing of CUD coordinator Hassan Endris in Amhara Region or the May killing of Sheikh Osman Haji Abdella in Oromo Region. Both killings were committed by kebele officials.
- There were no developments in the August 2005 political killing of Bezela Lombiso and the rape of his wife by army troops. Bezela had been accused of killing a policeman during the 2000 national and regional elections.
- There were no developments in the September 2005 killing of CUD member Asefa Getahun, the October 2005 political killing of Girma Biru, or the extrajudicial killings of Mosse Wasse and Tila Tsega.
- There were no significant developments in the following cases of persons killed by security forces in 2004: the killing of Kebede Uzo in the Somali region, the killing of ninth-grade student Alemu Tesfaye in Oromiya region; the killing of high school student Amelework Buli of Oromiya region; the killings of various AEUP supporters; the killing of 10

persons in Gode town; the killing of Geletaw Mamo of Amhara region and Efre Alemayehu of Addis Ababa.

- There were no new developments reported in the following 2005 police killings of demonstrators: the June killings of 42 unarmed demonstrators in Addis Ababa; the November killings of 46 rioters; the killings of student Shibre Desalegn, 16-year-old student Nebiy Alemayehu, Zulufa Surur (a mother of seven children), or 16-year-old brothers Fekadu Negash and Abraham Yilma. Seven police officers were also killed during the November riots, and no individuals were charged in these cases.
- In late October the commission of inquiry established by the government to investigate the alleged use of excessive force by security forces in violent 2005 antigovernment demonstrations released its report. The commission found that 193 civilians--nearly four times the number originally reported by the government--and 6 members of the security forces were killed, while 763 civilians and 71 members of the security forces were injured, many seriously." [31](pp1-2)

For further details on cases of extra-judicial killings, torture and arbitrary arrest see Amnesty International's library: <http://web.amnesty.org/library/eng-eth/index>

AVENUES OF COMPLAINT

- 10.28 *The Ethiopian Herald* reports in an article, "Institution of Ombudsman to Open branch offices in all states, administrations", dated 30 July 2006, that:

"The Institution of Ombudsman disclosed that it would open branch offices in all states, and Addis Ababa as well as Dawa administrations in the next five years. Deputy Chief Ombudsman Bisrat Gashawtena told WIC recently that the institution plans to open branch offices in various parts of the country with a view to ensuring good governance and rights of the citizens. She said the institute has also been looking into 262 complaints filed by more than 6,000 people, of which 52 cases were finalized. Most of the complaints submitted to the institution raised issues mainly related to loan, labour and land." [91d]

- 10.29 *The Ethiopian Herald* report continues:

"According to the Deputy Chief Ombudsman, citizens can forward their letter to the institution through various means, including telephone, letters, e-mail and even through representatives. The institutions have also been offering awareness raising education to familiarize and popularize the institution and encourage the public to freely come up with genuine complaints. It will then seek remedies to those complaints and rectify where maladministration has occurred, she explained. Complaints can be filed in Amharic or any other local language, Bisrat added. The Institution of Ombudsman was established in 2000 in a bid to guarantee the rights of citizens and ensure good governance in the country, it was pointed out. [91d]

- 10.30 The USSD report for 2006 notes:

"The law provides citizens the right to appeal human rights violations in civil court; however, no such cases were filed during the year. Additionally, the Human Rights Commission, an office established by parliament to record human rights violations, was intended to act as a clearinghouse for human

rights complaints from individual citizens. The commission had not yet established this capacity by year's end." [31] (p8)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

11. MILITARY SERVICE

11.01 War Resisters International (1998) states that:

“There is no compulsory military service in Ethiopia...enlistment is on a voluntary basis.” [23] The Africa South of the Sahara 2005 Report states that: “The size of the army increased sharply between 1998 and 2000 after hostilities broke out between Ethiopia and Eritrea in May 1998...However, following the signing of the peace accord between the two countries in December 2000, the Ethiopian Government commenced a major demobilization programme, and by early 2003 there remained only about 156,000 in the Ethiopian armed forces. Plans to replace militia with an unarmed but trained reservist force of up to 200,000 advanced during 2004 under a series of security reform measures addressing police, prison and military issues.” [1a] (p429)

11.02 “The USSD report for 2006 reported: “The military remained an ethnically diverse organization; however, Tigrayans dominated the senior officer corps. ... The military justice system lacked adequately trained staff to handle a growing caseload. Foreign assistance to train military justice officials resumed during the year [2006]. ” [3l] (pp6(Section 1e, Trial Procedures) [19] (Section 5, National/Racial/Ethnic Minorities))

11.03 BBC News has reported in an article: Ethiopian officers ‘join rebels’, dated 15 September 2006, that: “Two senior Ethiopian army officers have defected to join the Oromo Liberation Front, the rebel group says. The two are Brig Gen Hailu Gonfa and Col Gemechu Ayana, who commanded the Eight Mechanized Division. However, Ethiopian officials said they had no knowledge of the reports. Last month Brig Gen Kemal Geltu joined the Eritrea-backed OLF. The two main said it was time for them to take sides in the fight between tyranny and liberty, the OLF says. Government critics say the defections are a sign of its unpopularity, but the government has portrayed the defectors as malcontents. Gen Kemal said he had crossed the border to Eritrea, along with ‘hundreds’ of men. The OLF, which was at first a secessionist movement, says it is fighting for more rights for the Oromo people in Ethiopia.” [7aa]

Defectors

11.04 In 2005 at least seven Ethiopian soldiers defected to Eritrea while on a training course in Israel. The soldiers, who were reported to be of Eritrean descent, claimed asylum when they arrived. The soldiers were allegedly not the first defectors from the Ethiopian army during 2005; three airmen defected to Djibouti in July and eight to Belarus in June. (BBC News, 1 December 2005) [7aw] Ethiomedia reported on the same date that the men were wanted by the government, as they had allegedly expressed rejection of its regime. [132]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

12. JUDICIARY

OVERVIEW

12.01 The Ethiopian Constitution provides for an independent judiciary, (Ethiopian Constitution) [4] (p32) however the USSD report for 2006 notes that: “While the law provides for an independent judiciary, the judiciary remained weak and overburdened. The judiciary was perceived to be subject to significant political intervention.” [31] (p6, Section 1e)

12.02 The USSD report for 2006 continues:

“The government continued to decentralize and restructure the judiciary along federal lines with the establishment of courts at the district, zonal, and regional levels. The federal high court and the federal Supreme Court heard and adjudicated original and appeal cases involving federal law, transregional issues, and national security. The regional judiciary was increasingly autonomous and often heard regional cases. Regional offices of the federal Ministry of Justice monitored local judicial developments. Some regional courts had jurisdiction over both local and federal matters, as the federal courts in those jurisdictions had not begun operation; overall, the federal judicial presence in the regions was limited. Anecdotal evidence suggested that some local officials believed they were not accountable to a higher authority. Pending the passage of regional legislation, federal procedural and substantive codes guide all judges. To remedy the severe lack of experienced staff in the judicial system, the government continued to identify and train lower court judges and prosecutors, although officials acknowledged salaries did not attract the desired number of competent professionals.” [31] (p6-7, Section 1e, Trial Procedures)

12.03 Europa World Online Report notes that:

“Judicial powers are vested in the courts, both at federal and state level. The supreme federal judicial authority is the Federal Supreme Court. This court has the highest and final power of jurisdiction over federal matters. The federal states of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia can establish Supreme, High and First-Instance Courts. The Supreme Courts of the federal States have the highest and the final power of jurisdiction over state matters. They also exercise the jurisdiction of the Federal High Court. According to the Constitution, courts of any level are free from any interference or influence from government bodies, government officials or any other source. In addition, judges exercise their duties independently and are directed solely by the law.” [1d]

12.04 The Human Rights Watch 2006 World Report notes that:

“The courts in Ethiopia often step in to order the release of government critics jailed on trumped-up charges of treason or armed insurrection. However, judicial action often occurs only after unreasonably long delays, both because of the courts’ enormous workload and because of excessive judicial deference to bad faith police requests for additional time to produce evidence. In addition, courts have shown themselves far less likely to contest prolonged pre-trial detention in high-profile cases that have the attention of high-level federal officials.” [11a]

FORMER MEMBERS OF THE DERGUE/WORKERS PARTY OF ETHIOPIA

- 12.05 Human Rights Watch annual report 2007 reports that: “Leaders of the traditional Oromo self-help organization Mecha Tulama, arrested in 2004 and accused of supporting the OLF and of organizing a grenade attack at Addis Ababa University, remained incarcerated as of late 2006, their trial yet to begin. Other Oromo detainees have been held for eight years without judicial resolution. Fourteen years after the overthrow of the former military government (the Derg), more than a thousand of its former officials still remain jailed awaiting trial.” [11i](p3, **Performance of the Judiciary**)
- 12.06 Two former members of the Dergue, Berhanu Bayeh and Addis Tedla have been sheltering in the Italian embassy for nearly 15 years. No-one from outside the embassy is allowed access to them. The Italians have always refused to surrender the men to the current Ethiopian government led by Mr Meles because Ethiopia still maintains the death penalty. According to the BBC, the two have become a diplomatic embarrassment. If they ever left the Italian embassy, they would almost certainly be arrested by the Ethiopian authorities and charged, like other members of the old regime.” (BBC Report of 28 December 2005) [7k]
- 12.07 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:
- “On December 12, following a 12-year trial, 57 top officials from the former Derg regime, including former communist dictator Colonel Mengistu Hailemariam, were found guilty of genocide, treason and murder for crimes committed during their 17 years of rule. Twenty-seven of those convicted, including Colonel Mengistu, were tried in absentia, as they had fled the country. Their sentencing was pending at year's end. By the end of the reporting period, courts had convicted 1,018 persons involved with the Derg regime of crimes related to their role in atrocities, while 5,000 to 6,000 others remained on trial in other cases.” [3l] (p7, **Section 1e, Trial Procedures**)

Please also refer to section on Death Penalty for additional information on SPO trials.

ORGANISATION

- 12.08 Jurist Legal Intelligence note on their website, accessed on 23 August 2006, that: “Legislative authority in the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia is vested in bicameral Parliament. The House of People's Representatives has the power of legislation in all matters assigned by the constitution to Federal Jurisdiction. The term of duty is five years. The House of Federation has the power to interpret the constitution. The term of duty is five years. Both Houses have a speaker and deputy-speaker. The President of the F.D.R.E is the Head of State. The term of duty is six years and the President shall not be elected for more than two terms. The president is elected by a two-thirds majority vote of a joint session of the House of People's Representatives and the House of Federation.” [100]

The article continues: “The highest executive powers of the Federal Government are vested in the Prime Minister and in the Council of Ministers. The Prime Minister is elected from among members of the House of People's Representatives and power of government shall be assumed by a political

party, or a coalition of parties, that constitutes a majority in the House of People's Representatives. The Prime Minister is the chief executive, the chairman of the Council of Ministers and the Commander-in-Chief of the National Armed Forces. This term of office is for five years." [100]

INDEPENDENCE

- 12.09 Europaworld.com, accessed 30 January 2007, states that: "The 1994 Constitution stipulates the establishment of an independent judiciary in Ethiopia. Judicial powers are vested in the courts, both at federal and state level. The supreme federal judicial authority is the Federal Supreme Court. This court has the highest and final power of jurisdiction over federal matters. The federal states of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia can establish Supreme, High and First-Instance Courts. The Supreme Courts of the federal states have the highest and the final power of jurisdiction over state matters. They also exercise the jurisdiction of the Federal High Court. According to the Constitution, courts of any level are free from any interference or influence from government bodies, government officials or any other source. In addition, judges exercise their duties independently and are directed solely by the law." [1d]
- 12.10 The Ethiopian federal High Court and federal Supreme Court hear and adjudicate original and appeal cases involving federal law, transregional issues and national security. The regional judiciary is increasingly autonomous, with district (*woreda*), zonal, high, and supreme courts mirroring the structure of the federal judiciary. High Court has two three-judge benches to handle criminal cases. To increase efficiency, some war crime trials have been delegated to the Special Prosecutor's Office to the supreme courts in the regions where the crimes allegedly were committed. By law all parties to a dispute must agree before a customary or religious, such as Shari'a (Islamic courts) court to hear a case. Other traditional courts still function, although not sanctioned by law, these courts resolve disputes for the majority of citizens who live in rural areas and who generally have little access to formal judicial systems. (University of Pittsburgh School of Law: Jurist Legal Intelligence) [100](p.17)
- 12.11 "The appointment process of the judges is theoretically fulfilled by the Judicial Administration Council (JAC). Ethiopian Bar Association (EBA) is not represented within the JAC, which is composed of members of Parliament and senior judges. The criterion of the appointment is largely unknown as there is no consultation with lawyers or civil society representatives. The dismissals which are 'never challenged or questioned' take the form of forced resignations or renewed political appointments which consists in appointing judges on ethnic grounds according to a quota system. There is a very high turnover rate among judges for the following reasons: the executive appoints very young lawyers, with poor academic records and no human rights training. The federal government has no influence on universities' programmes, which come under regional State's responsibility, and many law schools face difficulties and inadequacies as some of the training programmes were drafted in 1950s – therefore not including international human rights conventions." (The Observatory for the Protection of Human Rights Defenders Report International Fact-Finding Mission, Ethiopia: Human Rights Defenders under pressure) [109] (p.17)

12.12 Human Rights Watch annual report 2007 reports that:

“In high-profile cases, courts show little independence or concern for defendants’ procedural rights. The two-month recess in the treason trial in August-September 2006, coupled with frequent shorter adjournments, ensured the defendants’ prolonged detention. The trial judges put off addressing defence objections to evidence and ignored claims of serious mistreatment by prison authorities. Although criminal courts in Ethiopia have some independence with respect to less prominent cases, the judiciary often acts only after unreasonably long delays, sometimes because of the courts’ workloads, more often because of excessive judicial deference to bad faith prosecution requests for time to search for evidence of a crime.” [11i](p3, **Performance of the Judiciary**)

FAIR TRIAL

12.13 The USSD report for 2006 states:

“According to the law, accused persons have the right to a fair public trial by a court of law within a ‘reasonable time’ the right to a presumption of innocence; the right to be represented by legal counsel of their choice; and the right to appeal. Despite these protections, closed proceedings occurred, at times authorities allowed detainees little or no contact with their legal counsel and detainees usually were not presumed innocent. The public defender’s office provides legal counsel to indigent defendants, although its scope remained severely limited, particularly with respect to SPO trials. Although the law explicitly stipulates that persons charged with corruption are to be shown the body of evidence against them prior to their trials, authorities routinely denied defence counsel access to such evidence before trial.” [3I] (p6 **Section 1e, Trial Procedures**)

12.14 The USSD report for 2006 continued:

“The law provides legal standing to some pre existing religious and customary courts and allows federal and regional legislatures to recognize other courts. By law, all parties to a dispute must agree that a customary or religious court will be used before it may hear a case. Shari’a (Islamic) courts may hear religious and family cases involving Muslims. In addition, other traditional systems of justice, such as councils of elders, continued to function. Although not sanctioned by law, these traditional courts resolved disputes for the majority of citizens who lived in rural areas, and who generally had little access to formal judicial systems.” [3I] (p7, **Section 1e, Trial Procedures**)

12.15 The USSD report for 2006 further continued:

“The federal first instance court’s seventh criminal branch handled cases of sexual abuse against women and children.” [3I] (p7, **Section 1e, Trial Procedures**)

12.16 The USSD report for 2006 continued:

“The military justice system lacked adequately trained staff to handle a growing caseload. Foreign assistance to train military justice officials resumed during the year. On December 12, [2006] following a 12-year trial, 57 top

officials from the former Derg regime, including former communist dictator Colonel Mengistu Hailemariam, were found guilty of genocide, treason and murder for crimes committed during their 17 years of rule. Twenty-seven of those convicted, including Colonel Mengistu, were tried in absentia, as they had fled the country. Their sentencing was pending at year's end. By the end of the reporting period, courts had convicted 1,018 persons involved with the Derg regime of crimes related to their role in atrocities, while 5,000 to 6,000 others remained on trial in other cases." [3I] (p7, Section 1e, Trial Procedures)

PENAL CODE AND CODE OF CRIMINAL PROCEDURE

- 12.17 The USSD report for 2005 states: "on March 28 [2005], parliament included some of the most punitive provisions of the draft press law in the new penal code, which took effect in May. The articles include general provisions applicable to all offenses, and specific ones applicable to particular crimes. Among them are articles taken verbatim from the draft press law referring to liability for offenses committed by the press." [3a] (p10, Section 2a)
- 12.18 The USSD report for 2006 states: "The penal code criminalizes rape but does not specifically address spousal rape. ... The penal code criminalizes the circumcision of any female by imprisonment of not less than three months or a fine of not less than \$58 (500 birr). Likewise, infibulation of the genitals is punishable with imprisonment of five to 10 years. However, no criminal prosecutions have ever been brought for FGM." [3I] (p16, Section 5, Women)
- 12.19 The Penal Code and the Code of Criminal Procedure can be found on the Mekelle (Ethiopia) University website: <http://mail.mu.edu.et>.

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

13. ARREST AND DETENTION – LEGAL RIGHTS

- 13.01 “State media said 656 prisoners were still being held at Ziway detention camp, 150 km south of the capital. A second detention centre, Dedesa, located 400 km west of Addis Ababa, was closed in December amid allegations of prisoner abuse. Its 2,678 prisoners were transferred to Ziway. Opposition lawmakers maintain that more detainees are being held at other camps around the country....Among those detained are Hailu Shawel, chairman of the opposition Coalition for Unity and Democracy party; Berhanu Nega, mayor of Addis Ababa; and Mesfin Wolde Mariam, a prominent human rights activist. They are part of a group of 129 opposition leaders, journalists and aid workers who face charges of treason, genocide and other charges relating to the violence.” (IRIN reported on 16 January 2006) [9j]
- 13.02 The USSD report for 2006 notes that: “According to the law, accused persons have the right to a fair public trial by a court of law within a ‘reasonable time;’ the right to a presumption of innocence; the right to be represented by legal counsel of their choice; and the right to appeal.” [3j] (p7, **Section 1e, Trial Procedures**)
- 13.03 The USSD report for 2006 further notes:
- “Although the law prohibits arbitrary arrest and detention, the government frequently did not observe these provisions in practice. ... Although the law requires detainees to be informed of the charges against them within 48 hours, this generally was not respected in practice. While there was a functioning bail system, it was not available for some offenses, including murder, treason, and corruption. In most cases authorities set bail between \$115 and \$1,150 (1,000 to 10,000 birr), which was too costly for most citizens. In addition police officials did not always respect court orders to release suspects on bail. With court approval, persons suspected of serious offenses can be detained for 14 days while police conduct an investigation, and for additional 14 day periods while the investigation continues. The law prohibits detention in any facilities other than an official detention center; however, there were dozens of crude, unofficial local detention centers used by local government militia.The government provided public defenders for detainees unable to afford private legal counsel, but only when their cases went to court. While in pre-trial detention, authorities allowed such detainees little or no contact with legal counsel.” [3j] (p5, **Section 1d, Arrest and Detention**)
- 13.04 The International Commission of Jurists, in a report dated 22 March 2006, has expressed its concern ...“at the continuing detention of lawyer Behane Mogese and called for his immediate and unconditional release. Behane, a member of the Ethiopian Bar Association, is acting as a defence lawyer for senior opposition leaders from the Coalition for Unity and Democracy Party (CUD) who are charged with ‘treason and genocide’.”

The report further continued: ‘The UN Basic Principles of the Role of Lawyers state very clearly that lawyers are not to be identified with their clients or the clients’ causes as a result of discharging their defence duties’, said Federico Andreu-Guzman, Deputy Secretary of the International Commission of Jurists.”

The report also notes: ‘It is essential that every person arrested be told the reason for arrest when it occurs. The person must then be informed promptly of any charges,’ said Mr Andreu- Guzman. ‘The arrest and ongoing detention of lawyer Behane for over a month without charge, with no specific reason given and merely at the request of the Government and police, constitutes a violation of Ethiopia’s International Obligations to respect and ensure the right to liberty as contained in the International Covenant of Civil and Politician Rights’. (Article 9P and the African Charter on Human and Peoples’ Rights (Article 6)

The report further states: “In November 2005, 129 members of the CUD party were arrested and charged ...among those arrested and charged are five lawyers:

- Yacob Halemariam, former prosecutor at the International Criminal Tribunal for Rwanda, former UN special envoy in 2003 on the Nigeria-Cameroon border dispute and Member of Parliament for the CUD
- Birtukan Mideksa, former judge and vice-president of the CUD
- Anteneh Muluget, former judge and CUD candidate elected to Addis Ababa City Council
- Daniel Bekelle, Action Adi Ethiopia police director and coordinator of Global Call to Action on Prover (GCAP) in Ethiopia
- Netsanet Demissie, former judge and chair of the Organisation for Social Justice in Ethiopia and Coordinator of Global Call for Action on Poverty (GCAP) in Ethiopia.” [54a]

13.05 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

“The law requires authorities to obtain judicial search warrants to search private property; however, in practice, particularly outside Addis Ababa, police often searched property without obtaining warrants. Opposition party representatives claimed that police sometimes used fraudulent warrants to enter homes and commit criminal acts, including extorting money. There were reports that members of the federal police robbed persons during the year, including through the use of false warrants.” [3I] (p7, Section 1f)

13.06 The USSD report for 2006 further notes that there were continued reports of police forcibly entering homes and searching places without warrants, stealing thousands of pounds, and sometimes detaining family members or other residents. [3I] (p7, Section 1f)

DISAPPEARANCE

13.07 The USSD report for 2006 details the politically motivated disappearance of tens of thousands of civilian protestors following political demonstrations in November 2005. [3I] (p3, Section 1b) An independent commission of inquiry set up in response found security officials held 30,000 – 50,000 civilians for up to three months in remote detentions centres. All but a few hundred of these prisoners, who remained in custody facing trial, were released by the end of

2005. [3I] (p3, Section 1b) The Ethiopian Human Rights Council (EHRCO) reported in December 2005 the disappearances of six persons. [3I] (p3, Section 1b)

- 13.08 On 4 January 2007, Amnesty International reported on the arrest of three members of the Ethiopian Teachers Association (ETA). While two of the men were allegedly arrested and tortured, the whereabouts of the third had not been reported since 15 December 2006. The man had supposedly been under police surveillance prior to his “disappearance”. [10r]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

POLITICAL PRISONERS

- 13.09 The USSD report for 2006 states:

“The total number of political prisoners and detainees during the year was estimated to be in the hundreds. ... The CUD leadership, civil society members, human rights defenders, and journalists arrested following the demonstrations in November 2005 remained on trial at year's end, facing charges of treason, attempted genocide, and ‘outrages against the constitution,’ among other serious charges carrying potential punishments of life in prison or death.” [3I] (p7, Section 1e) The report also notes 200 political prisoners on trial in the Addis Ababa federal system, and other prisoners being kept in solitary confinement. [3I] (p7, Section 1e) Several prisoners reported health problems whilst imprisoned; some were treated and subsequently detained, others were refused care. [3I] (p7, Section 1e) A pregnant journalist gave birth whilst in detention, and was refused permission to remain in the hospital to nurse. Conditions political prisoners were detained in were described as lacking light, mattresses and adequate bathroom facilities. [3I] (p7, Section 1e) Personal visits were extremely restricted, and the International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC) were also denied regular access to political prisoners. [3I] (p7, Section 1e, Political Prisoners and Detainees)

See also [Opposition groups and political activists](#).

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

14. PRISON CONDITIONS

- 14.01 The USSD report for 2006 detailed overcrowded, unsanitary prison and pre-trial detention conditions in rooms housing up to 200 persons, where detainees were often physically abused by police and often denied visitors. [31] (p4, Section 1c) Figures are not available for deaths in custody due to illness and poor health care, although the commission of inquiry into post-election violence found at least 17 arrested protestors died in detention. [31] (p4, Section 1c) In 2005 10,000 – 18,000 individuals arrested in the November protests were transported to Dedessa, a former Derg military camp; and although most were released by the end of the year, a few hundred remained in custody facing trial. [31] (p4, Section 1c) In 2005 the ICRC visited military detention centres (where suspected OLF fighters were detained), regional prisons, civilian detention facilities and police centres across the country, although they were denied access to federal prisons, where main opposition and media figures were being held. [31] (p4, Section 1c) Occasional diplomatic visits, subject to advanced notification, were granted to visit prominent war crimes or terrorist detainees held by the Special Prosecutor's Office (SPO), however access to individuals involved in antigovernment protests in November 2005, such as CUD leaders, civil society groups and journalists, was restricted. [31] (p4, Section 1c) Local religious leaders and Prison Fellowship Association were permitted to visit these detainees. [31] (p4, Section 1c)
- 14.02 The USSD report for 2006 also notes that “In July [2005] a new 90 bed facility for women was inaugurated at Kaliti. The separate building on the compound was constructed by Justice for All - Prison Fellowship, with funding from foreign governments. The facility improved sanitary conditions, provided greater privacy to female inmates, and was expected to help reduce overcrowding. The construction of a new prison for men near Kaliti was underway at year's end.” [31] (p4, Section 1c, Prison and Detention Centre Conditions)
- 14.03 On 7 August 2006 Amnesty International reported on a prison in Karchele known as “Alem Bekagn”, meaning “end of the world”. Amnesty International reported the prison as having “dark rooms” used for prisoners facing detention and as punishment cells. Detention conditions were reported as being poor with limited access to sanitation and no visits from relatives. Prison cells were said to be dark, cold and damp during the rainy season. [10s]
- 14.04 On 21 May 2007, the *New Statesman* reported on the use of Ethiopian jails in the “rendition’ and interrogation of terror suspects”. According to a human-rights activist, there were up to 300 prisoners being held, believed to be opponents of the government, as oppose to terrorists. [130]

See also [Political prisoners](#) and [Opposition groups and political activists](#).

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

15. DEATH PENALTY

- 15.01 The Hands Off Cain website reported the method of execution in Ethiopia to be execution by firing squad and hanging. It states that: "Aggravated murder and crimes against the State or humanity are capital crimes. The Penal Code of 1957 prescribes the death penalty 'in cases of exceptional gravity' for genocide, crimes against humanity (Art. 281); war crimes against the civilian population (Art. 282); crimes against the wounded, sick or shipwrecked persons (Art. 283); war crimes against prisoners and interned persons (Art. 284); pillage, piracy and looting (Art. 285)." [22b]

The website continues: "On May 9, 2005, Ethiopia introduced an Amended Penal Code under which a person who deliberately infected someone with HIV/AIDS by rape would face a maximum penalty of death. Under Article 28 of the 1994 Constitution, the President is empowered to commute capital sentences to life imprisonment. Those condemned to death have the right to appeal to a higher court and to petition for presidential clemency. Ethiopia voted against the resolution on the death penalty approved by the UN Commission on Human Rights on April 20, 2005." [22b]

- 15.02 The BBC reported on 21 October 2004: "Three men have been sentenced to death in Ethiopia after being found guilty of mass murder of more than 200 people over a decade ago. The court said the men were all members of the rebel Oromo Liberation Front." [7m] No further information could be found about the men.
- 15.03 The Hands Off Cain website also notes that on 1 March 2005 the Ethiopian News Agency had reported: "The Federal High Court of Ethiopia sentenced to death Colonel Tiruneh Habteselassie for genocide committed during the Dergue regime in the former Kembata and Hadiya district. Habteselassie was found guilty on two charges, homicide and extrajudicial imprisonment of people. Prosecutors produced evidence against Col. Tiruneh that corroborated his involvement in the killing of 32 people whom he alleged were members of the Ethiopian Peoples Revolutionary Party (EPRP)." [22c] No further information could be found about the Tiruneh Habteselassie.
- 15.04 The Hands Off Cain website reported on 9 December 2005 that: "The Federal High Court sentenced to death Major Melaku Tefera, one of Marxist dictator Mengistu Haile Mariam's top soldiers, for genocide during the country's 1970s 'Red Terror' campaign." [22a] No reports on the fate of Melaku Tefera could be found. Mengistu Haile Mariam was spared the death penalty and instead sentenced to life in prison. [22c] (p2, News)

See also [Dergue trials](#).

- 15.05 On 22 August 2005 BBC News reported that two senior members of Ethiopia's former military government had been sentenced to death following an 11-year trial. Former Security Minister Tesfaye Woldeselassie and ex-police chief Legesse Belayneh were found guilty of torturing thousands of dissidents. [7l] [17b]
- 15.06 On 6 August 2007 BBC News reported on the execution of army major Tsehaye Woldeselassie for the murder of then head of intelligence chief,

Kenfe Gebremedhin, on 12 May 2001. Tsehay was the second person to have been killed under the present government. The article did not give details of how Tsehay was executed. [7av] No reports on the fate of Legesse Belayneh could be found.

- 15.07 On 22 February 2007 death sentences were upheld on five convicted terrorists convicted of committing various terrorist attacks in Addis Ababa and Dire Dawa in 1988. [22b] (p2, **Death penalty for terrorism**)
- 15.08 Amnesty International in its 2007 Annual Report states that: "Ten death sentences for ordinary crimes were commuted by presidential clemency in September. Several other death sentences for alleged politically related violent crimes were still in force. There were no executions." [10n] (p3-4)

See also [Dergue trials](#).

Death penalty for citizens abroad

- 15.09 Hands off Cain reported that on 9 May 2007 an Ethiopian woman was beheaded by the sword in Jeddah, Saudi Arabia. The woman, Khadija Ibrahim Musa, was allegedly found guilty of killing Egyptian national Mohammed Abdullah Earal Shaheen by stabbing him in the neck and hitting him on the head with a bottle. [22b] (p2, **Death penalty for citizens abroad**)
- 15.10 Hands off Cain also reported on the executions of two Ethiopian males in the Saudi capital of Jeddah. On 16 May 2007, Ali Mohammed Ali and Adel Adam Aman were executed and their bodies put on public display to discourage others. [22b] (p2, **Death penalty for citizens abroad**)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

16. POLITICAL AFFILIATION

FREEDOM OF POLITICAL EXPRESSION

16.01 Article 29 of the Federal Constitution states that:

- “1 Everyone has the right to hold opinions without interference.
- 2 Everyone has the right to freedom of expression without interference. This right shall include the freedom to seek, receive and impart information and ideas of all kinds, regardless of frontiers, either orally, in writing or in print, in the form of art, or through any media of his choice.
- 3 Freedom of press and other mass media and freedom of artistic creativity is guaranteed. Freedom of the press shall specifically include the following elements.
 - a Prohibition of any form of censorship
 - b Access to information of public interest.
- 4 In the interest of free flow of information, ideas and opinions which are essential to the functioning of a democratic order, the press shall, and an institution, enjoy legal protection to ensure its operational independence and its capacity to entertain diverse options.
- 5 Any media financed by or under the control of the state shall be operated in a manner ensuring its capacity to entertain diversity in the expression of opinions.
- 6 These rights can be limited only through laws which are guided by the principle that freedom of expression and information can not be limited on account of the content or effect of the point of view expressed. Legal limitations can be laid down in order to protect the well being of the youth, and honour and reputation of individuals. Any propaganda for war as well as the public expression of opinion intended to injure human dignity shall be prohibited by law.
- 7 Any citizen who violates any legal limitations on the exercise of these rights may be held liable under the law.” [4]

16.02 African Press Network for the 21st Century report in their Newsletter No. 22/2003 that: “In January 2003, the Ethiopian Ministry of Information introduced a new draft press law that continues to criminalize press offences. Even if the government claims the new law is designed to ‘encourage constructive and responsible journalism’, there are concerns it may halt the small progress in press freedom that the country has only recently seen.” [101]

16.03 The report continues:

“Article 10 of the current Press Law regulates media content and explicitly prohibits publication of ‘any defamation or false accusation against any individual, nation/nationality, people or organisations.’ Article 19, an organisation that promotes global freedom of expression, has criticized the law on a number of fronts, ranging from the imposition of criminal sentences to excessively broad definitions of prohibited behaviour. The way in which the government has interpreted this language and implemented the law is equally disturbing. Journalists have been repeatedly jailed for publishing articles that are critical of government practices, or express unfavourable opinions of

government officials. Without clearly defined provisions or a proportional sentencing scheme, the potential for abuse is enormous.” [101]

- 16.04 The Commission on Human Rights, sixty second, session reported on 6 March 2006 that:

“In January 2003, the Government issued a very restrictive draft law entitled ‘Proclamation to Provide for the Freedom of the Press’. Following its rejection by civil society and recommendations by international experts, the Government presented a slightly modified version at the beginning of 2004, which motivated further protests. A third text was presented in July 2004, reportedly maintaining restrictive provisions included in the original draft, including heavy fines and prison sentences of up to 5 years for violating the law. The bill includes a list of conditions (including age, nationality, and legal background) to be met in order to obtain a licence and provides for the creation of a government-controlled Press Council in charge of drawing up a code of conduct for journalists, and gives the courts pre-censorship powers. Despite continuous protests, in March 2005, the Parliament passed into law a number of articles as additions to the new Criminal Code, among which appeared articles of the draft Proclamation referring to liability for press offences.” [103]

- 16.05 An Article 19 report, “The Legal Framework for Freedom of Expression in Ethiopia”, accessed on 29 August 2006, states that:

“Articles 6 and 7 of the Press Law [current] set out the registration requirement and procedures for obtaining a print media licence. The Minister of Information or the regional Information Bureaus [sic] are vested with the power to issue licences within 30 days from the submission of an application. It is now generally recognised that licensing requirements for the print media are not legitimate”. The report continues: “The registration requirement under Ethiopian law is onerous because it subjects any press activity to a registration requirement. This means that even a small-scale publication with a small print must register. The UN Human Rights Committee has held that such a requirement on small print runs is disproportionately onerous. Even a pamphlet with a print run of less than 50 copies is subject to the same registration requirements as large mass media and failure to do so entails imprisonment of up to two years or a fine up to 10,000 Ethiopian Birr (US\$ 1250).” [102]

- 16.06 The Article 19 report adds:

“The Press law has a section on penalties for contravention of the law or failure to comply with duties set out in the law. For a breach relating to content, the penalty shall be imprisonment for up to three years but not less than one year or fine of between 50,000 and 10,000 Ethiopian Birr or both imprisonment and fine. This penalty is without prejudice to the liabilities and penalties under the Penal Code. Where the breach is a violation relating to registration, the penalty shall be imprisonment for up to two years or a fine up to 10,000 Ethiopian Birr (US\$ 1250). The Press Law also imposes a penalty for up to one year, or a fine of 5,000 Ethiopian Birr (US\$ 625), or both, for failure to comply with host of duties set out in the Press law. This includes even minor incidents such as forgetting to publish commercial advertisements in a classified section, forgetting to publish the name of the editor or proprietor,

failing to submit a copy of the publication to the Ministry of Information or the Regional Information Bureau within 24 hours of dissemination, not indicating the use of a pen name in a prominent place, forgetting to acknowledge a news agency source for reproduced news and so on.” [102]

16.07 The Article 19 report further continues:

“There is no form of collaborative relationship between the State media agencies and the government, on the one hand, and the private press, on the other. Indeed, in recent years, the government has failed to build a more collaborative relationship with a view to addressing the concerns of the sector and to securing a meaningful operational space for it. The government has also failed to make any effort to build the operational and institutional capacity for private media. Journalists in the private press have often been subjected to arbitrary arrest, intimidation, harassment, criminal prosecution and subsequent conviction. Many journalists have been forced to flee the country and seek refugee status in the neighbouring countries. Repression of the private press and attacks on journalists from the private sector escalated to a level at one point where government of Ethiopia was listed as one of the world’s ten worst enemies of the press.” [102]

16.08 The Committee to Protect Journalists (CPJ) reported in an article ‘Ethiopian political divide ensnared the press’, dated 14 March 2006, that:

“Deep political divisions in Ethiopia have fuelled the massive, months-long crackdown on the private press in that country, gutting the print media, promoting rampant self-censorship, and resulting in the imprisonment of more than a dozen journalists on charges that could bring the death penalty, the Committee to Protect Journalists found during a one-week visit to the country that ended on Monday.” [32e]

16.09 The CPJ report continues:

“In meetings with CPJ, government said the crackdown was necessary because of inflammatory reporting by journalists who they accused of being part of a conspiracy to overthrow the constitutional order. Government officials blamed much of the private press for being captives or agents of the opposition. Representatives of the private press told CPJ that journalists were being punished for critical reporting. The government itself, they said, has made balanced coverage impossible by refusing to talk to independent reporters. Local journalists complained of constant government harassment, as well as subtle forms of censorship, including pressure on printers not to print their newspaper.” [32e]

FREEDOM OF ASSOCIATION AND ASSEMBLY

16.10 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report “Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment”, a Writnet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006 states:

“Most workers have a right to form and join unions, but the 1993 Labour Proclamation excludes teachers, journalists and civil servants who are only allowed to belong to an association. The most pressing human rights problem related to trade unions or associations is the harassment of the Ethiopian

Teachers Association (ETA). A former ETA President, Taye Woldeismate, was sentenced to 15 years' imprisonment in 1996 and released in 2002. In a move similar to that attempted against EFJA, the government established its own ETA. There are now two ETAs, one close to the government and one maintaining its independence. The government-allied ETA gains mandatory contributions from teachers' salaries. The independent ETA reports harassment, intimidation, and jailing of its members; in 2004 its offices were closed by the government and its bank account frozen." [107](5.3.3)

16.11 The USSD report for 2006 notes:

"Although the law provides for freedom of association and the right to engage in unrestricted peaceful political activity, the government in practice limited this right. The Ministry of Justice registers and licenses NGOs, and there was some improvement in transparency of the NGO registration process. The government continued to deny registration to the Human Rights League. As provided by law, the government required political parties to register with the National Election Board (NEB). In 2005 the NEB's independence was called into question when it made a series of decisions limiting the political activity of opposition parties, including the rejection of the CUD merger and unwillingness to recognize the CUD coalition after the elections. However, during the year, the NEB permitted the registration of the Coalition for Unity and Democracy Party (CUDP), a party made up of former CUD members who joined parliament. The NEB continued to limit political activity of the ONC by not recognizing a change in the party leadership." [31] (p13)

16.12 The USSD report for 2006 further notes:

"During the year the UEDF, CUD, and ONC reported arrests of their members and the forced closure of most political party offices throughout the country (see section 1.d.). There were credible reports that the government used legal means to harass leadership from an influential opposition political party, utilizing government agencies to restrict party control and membership. During the year political leaders, including members of federal and regional parliaments, were prevented from travelling to their constituencies and meeting with supporters. The president of the OFDM, who was also a member of the federal parliament, was prevented from visiting his home town of Bogi Dirmeji, Oromiya region, and threatened by local police when attempting to do so. In addition, of 42 ONC federal parliamentarians, only three were able to meet with their constituents during the year. The three reported that following meetings with local representatives, party members were harassed and detained by local security forces." [31] (p13)

16.13 The USSD report for 2006 also states that: "There were no developments in the 2004 suspension of the MTA and arrests of its members. Some arrests appeared to have been made without warrants, and some detentions continued despite court orders to release suspects." [31] (p13)

16.14 The USSD report for 2006 also notes that:

"The ETA continued to encounter government restrictions when attempting to hold meetings. On August 30, police interrupted a national assembly of ETA leadership and seized documents and other materials. Local police occupied and sealed the conference room where the meetings were held. However,

police returned most of the seized items. This incident followed a series of attempts by the government to limit the activity of the ETA. The ETA had operated since 1967, but in 1993, when the EPRDF took power, an alternate, pro-EPRDF ETA was established. In 1993 the original ETA and the government-supported ETA began prolonged legal battles over the organization name and property rights. Although the original ETA received favorable judgments in lower courts, the newly formed ETA appealed to the Supreme Court. In the meantime, security forces closed the original ETA offices and continued to harass its members.” [31] (p13)

16.15 There were reports that civil servants who were members and supporters of opposition groups were being threatened that in order to keep their jobs they must sign up as Ethiopian People’s Revolutionary Democratic Front (EPRDF) members. (Addis Voice, 13 October 2006) [133]

16.16 Human Rights Watch annual report 2007 states:

“The government has long tried unsuccessfully to outlaw the Ethiopian Teachers Association, the largest independent membership organization in the country. ETA’s president was one of those charged with ‘treason’ (but avoided imprisonment by being outside the country); the chair of ETA’s Addis Ababa branch was also named as a defendant and is jailed. In September the government arrested two ETA officers after ETA had complained to the International Labour Organization of unlawful interference with its ability to represent its members.” [11i](p2, **Suppression of Free Expression and Attacks on Civil Society**)

16.17 On 3 January 2007, Amnesty International reported on the arrest of three prominent members of the ETA. Tilahun Ayalew and Anteneh Getnet were reported to have been detained and tortured; both were also produced in court, but not charged or given access to legal advice or their family. The whereabouts of the third man, Meqcha Mengistu, had not been reported since 15 December 2006; he had apparently been under police surveillance prior to his disappearance. [10r]

See also [Disappearance](#); [Employment Rights](#)

16.18 On 2 July 2007 Amnesty International reported on the detention of four members of the ETA who were arrested in December 2006 and released in March 2007. Three were subsequently rearrested and the forth is now in hiding. The report states: “They have reportedly been accused of being members of an armed opposition group, the Ethiopian People’s Patriotic Front (EPPF). This is the same charge levelled against them when they were arrested in December, but the court that ordered their release in March said it had found no evidence to support the charge. .. Amnesty International believes that the three teachers ... are prisoners of conscience detained for participating in legal ETA trade union activities.” [10o]

See also [Employment rights](#)

OPPOSITION GROUPS AND POLITICAL ACTIVISTS

16.19 The International Federation for Human Rights reported on 3 January 2006 that:

“The International Federation for Human Rights (FIDH) is deeply concerned about the charges held against 129 persons including 2 minors, opposition activists, human rights defenders and journalists. Since May 15, 2005 and the Ethiopian parliamentary elections, repression has come down in Ethiopia. In June and November 2005, two waves of repression of the elections protests led to the death of almost 100 people including unarmed protesters, students and children. Thousands of people have been arrested. On December 21, 2005, 131 people were denied bail and formally charged with crimes including, conspiracy and armed uprising, trying to subvert the Constitution, high treason and genocide. They were given until 28 December to enter their pleas. According to the Ethiopian penal code, maximum sentences for these crimes are ranging from 25 years imprisonment [sic] to the death penalty. The names and activities of most of the accused are unknown [sic] but according to the information received they include 2 teenage boys aged 14 and 15, 10 elected parliamentarian and leaders of the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD), at least 12 journalists, 2 anti-poverty activists, Messrs. Daniel Bekele and Netsanet Demessie from Actionaid Ethiopia [corrected to be Netsanet Demessie – “the Executive Director of the Organization for Social Justice in Ethiopia which works closely with Action Aid” by APCI commentators in June 2007], an international NGO dedicated to the fight against poverty, and Mr. Mesfin Woldemariam, former president of the Ethiopian Human Rights Council (EHRCO), FIDH member organisation in Ethiopia.” [46a]

See also [Non-governmental organisations](#)

16.20 The BBC, in an article dated 17 December 2005, reported that:

“Prosecutors in Ethiopia have charged 131 jailed opposition leaders, reporters and aid workers with crimes ranging from treason to ‘genocide’.... The charges relate to last month’s protests over disputed May elections that saw at least 46 people killed. Under Ethiopian law, some of the crimes carry the death penalty. Ethiopia’s Judge Adil Ahmed told a court in the capital on Friday that the charges against the 131 suspects included treason, genocide, conspiracy and causing an armed uprising. About 55 defendants were present in the packed courtroom, including Berhanu Nega, a top leader of the opposition Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD), and human rights activist Mesfin Woldemariam. Several of them have been on hunger strike for nearly three weeks to protest against their incarceration.” [7r] The BBC then further reported on 28 December 2005 that: “More than 80 people facing treason and genocide charges in Ethiopia have complained that they have not been allowed access to their lawyers....The judge ordered their return to prison while he considered bail.” [7s]

16.21 The BBC reported in an article on 10 June 2005 that: “Young Ethiopians were in the forefront of this week’s protests against alleged electoral fraud – and many of those who were killed and arrested were young students....More than 500 students were arrested on Monday and Tuesday, before 26 people were shot dead on Wednesday. Africa’s youth often bear the brunt of political violence, while many of the continent’s leaders are in their 60s or 70s.” [7t]

16.21 Human Rights Watch annual report 2007 states:

“Following the November 2005 events the government arrested 76 opposition politicians, journalists, and civil society activists, including the newly elected mayor of Addis Ababa, Berhanu Nega, and newly elected parliamentarians. It accused them of treason and genocide, as well as intentionally using violence or unlawful means to change the ‘constitutional order’, obstructing government operations, organizing armed violence, and impairing ‘the defensive power of the State.’ The treason and genocide charges are non-bailable, capital offenses, allowing the government to keep the defendants jailed for long periods before judicial verdict. The government brought similar charges against 55 other defendants, 35 in absentia, including five Voice of America reporters in the United States; the charges against the VOA reporters were later dismissed. In March 2006 the government arrested 32 others, including elected members of the Addis Ababa city council and a newspaper publisher, and accused them of the same crimes.” [11i](p2, Post-Electoral Political Repression)

16.22 The BBC reports on 11 June 2007 that:

“A court in Ethiopia has found 38 senior opposition figures guilty of charges connected to mass protests after disputed elections two years ago. The charges ranged from armed rebellion to ‘outrage against the constitution’. ... Hundreds of thousands took part in demonstrations complaining of fraud and vote-rigging by Prime Minister Meles Zenawi's government in the 2005 polls. The opposition leaders refuse to recognise the court and did not present evidence in their defence. The judge said that because they had failed to defend themselves he had no option but to find them guilty. The CUD blamed the deaths on the security forces but Mr Meles accused the opposition of starting the violent protests. ... An independent inquiry carried out by an Ethiopian judge concluded that the police had used excessive force. He went on to accuse them of carrying out a massacre. The judge later fled Ethiopia, saying he had been put under pressure to change his findings and had received death threats. ... The violence and the charges of election fraud have tarnished Mr Meles' image as a favourite of Western donors and one of a new wave of reforming African leaders.” [7ag]

16.23 A BBC source further notes on 16 July 2007 that:

“An Ethiopian court has handed down life sentences to all of the main opposition leaders convicted of links to violent election protests in a major trial. Eight of the 38 opposition figures in court were given shorter prison terms. The prosecution had demanded the death penalty for them all. They refused to recognise the court, saying the trial was political. Their relatives say the detainees have signed a document which could pave the way for their release. High court judge Adil Ahmed also barred the 30 Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD) leaders from voting or standing for election. Five were sentenced in absentia. “The accused have committed serious crimes, which caused the death of civilians and security forces and attempted to overthrow the government,” he said. ... Ethiopia's government has always stressed that the courts are independent and denies that the trial is political.” [7ah] The head of the European Union 2005 election observers in Ethiopia said he ‘appalled’ by the decision, and that the sentences were ‘farcical’ and ‘inhumane’. [7ai]

16.24 The same source reports on 20 July 2007 that: “Thirty Ethiopian opposition leaders have been pardoned and freed from prison just days after being given

life sentences over election protests. ... The group always said the trial was political and refused to enter a plea, leading to the men's conviction. Ethiopia came under strong international pressure over the trial, and some donors cut aid. Ethiopian Prime Minister Meles Zenawi said the right to vote and contest elections would be restored to those pardoned. ... Mr Meles denied that he was following US orders to free the 30 CUD leaders and eight others convicted over the protests." [7aj]

- 16.25 On 9 November 2007, Amnesty International reported that: "Human rights defenders Daniel Bekele and Netsanet Demissie face possible sentences of life imprisonment on 22 November. ... Both ... denied any connection to the CUD, presented their defence and declined to plead guilty and apply for pardon. As a result, they potentially face life sentences." [10p]

See also [Political Prisoners](#), [Non-governmental organisations](#)

Please refer to Opposition Political Parties in section 5 for further information on CUD.

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

17. FREEDOM OF SPEECH AND MEDIA

OVERVIEW OF THE ETHIOPIAN MEDIA

- 17.01 The Constitution and the 1992 Press Law provides for freedom of speech and of the press. [4] (p10) However, the USSD report for 2006 notes that: “While the constitution and law provide for freedom of speech and press, the government restricted these rights in practice. The government continued to harass and prosecute journalists, publishers, and editors for publishing allegedly fabricated information and for other violations of the press law. The government continued to control all broadcast media. Private and government journalists routinely practiced self censorship.” [31] (p9)
- 17.02 The USSD report for 2006 goes on to state that: “Foreign journalists at times published articles critical of the government but were subjected to government pressure to self-censor their coverage. During the year some reporters were expelled from the country for publishing articles critical of the government.” [31] (p9)
- 17.03 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:
- “On January 21, [2006] Associated Press correspondent Anthony Mitchell was given 24 hours to leave the country a day after reporting on renewed clashes between police and protesters in Addis Ababa. The state-owned Ethiopian News Agency (ENA) said the government had decided to expel Mitchell for ‘tarnishing the image of the nation repeatedly, contravening journalism ethics,’ and ‘disseminating information far from the truth about Ethiopia.’ Mitchell, a foreign citizen who also worked for the UN news agency IRIN had worked in the country for more than five years. On February 21, [2006] foreign journalist Inigo Gilmore was denied press accreditation by the Ministry of Information. In December 2005 Gilmore had published an article in the British newspaper The Observer headlined ‘Ethiopian leader accused over human rights,’ which included accounts of alleged human rights abuses in the wake of election protests.” [31](p9)
- 17.04 The USSD report for 2006 also states that:
- “All official media received government subsidies; however, the official media were legally autonomous and responsible for their own management and partial revenue generation. The minister of information was the government's official spokesperson, and the ministry managed contacts between the government, the press, and the public; however, the government routinely refused to respond to queries from the private press and often limited its cooperation with the press to the government-run Ethiopian News Agency, the EPRDF-controlled Walta news agency, and correspondents of international news organizations.” [31](p9)
- 17.05 The USSD report for 2006 continued:
- “Unlike in previous years, the prime minister's office allowed some members of the independent press limited access to official events. On April 30, [2006] for only the second time in 14 years, members of the independent press were invited to join state media and foreign correspondents in covering a press

conference given by the prime minister. Later in the year, journalists from local English-language independent newspapers were invited to a press conference that had been opened to foreign correspondents. Independent journalists were also invited along with foreign correspondents to attend a press conference by the prime minister on Somalia in December.” [31](p9)

17.06 The USSD report for 2006 also added:

“The Ministry of Information required that newspapers maintain a bank balance of \$1,150 (10,000 birr) when annually registering for a publishing license. This sum effectively precluded some smaller publications from registering. Authorities also required permanent residency for publishers to establish and operate a newspaper. The government did not require residency for other business owners, and some independent journalists maintained that the government used the residency requirement as a form of intimidation. The press law requires all publishers to provide free copies of their publications to the Ministry of Information on the day of publication.” [31](p9)

17.07 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

“The majority of private newspapers as well as government newspapers printed their publications on government owned presses. Following the unrest in November 2005, presses frequently refused to print some papers, citing Ministry of Justice statements indicating that presses would be held responsible for content they printed. Police had the authority to shut down any printing press without a court order but during the year did not exercise that power.” [31](p9)

17.08 The USSD report for 2006 concludes that:

“The Ethiopian Free Press Journalists Association (EFJA) remained in disarray following the crackdown on the private press. Several journalists remained in exile, including EFJA president Kifle Mulat. His name was on the list of journalists being sought by the government for their involvement in what the government called treason and attempted genocide. The detention of most of its members effectively halted the EFJA's operation. Another association, the Ethiopian National Union of Journalists, established with the support of the government, was inactive during the year.” [31](p9)

17.09 Freedom House's 2007 report on Freedom in the World for Ethiopia states:

“Press freedom groups have criticized a draft press law, saying it would further chill the media environment; the law was not enacted in 2005, but, in October 2006, the government said it would reintroduce it. The legislation includes restrictions on who may practice journalism; government-controlled licensing and registration systems; harsh sanctions for violations of the law, including up to five years' imprisonment; excessively broad exceptions to the right to access information held by public authorities; and the establishment of a government-controlled press council with powers to engage in prior censorship. In addition, cross-ownership of newspapers and FM radio stations would not be permitted. In 2006, licenses were awarded to two private FM stations in the capital. There is extremely limited internet usage, confined mainly to major urban areas.” [131](p3, Political Rights and Civil Liberties)

- 17.10 The report further states that: “The news media are dominated by state-owned broadcasters and government-orientated news papers. Opposition and civic organizations criticize slanted news coverage. A number of privately owned newspapers exist, but they struggle to remain financially viable and face intermittent government harassment.” [130](p3, **Political Rights and Civil Liberties**)

NEWSPAPERS AND JOURNALS

- 17.11 Human Rights Watch annual report 2007 states that:

“Following the 2005 elections the government sharply reversed a liberalizing trend and subjected independent newspapers and their editors, publishers, and reporters to renewed harassment, intimidation, and criminal charges solely because of their reporting and editorials. In addition to the 18 journalists facing treason and genocide charges, journalists were convicted under the pre-1991 military government press law, which makes alleged defamation and the printing of ‘false’ information criminal offenses. Beginning in September 2006, security forces detained individuals caught with copies of a political manifesto by imprisoned Mayor Berhanu published in Uganda after the manuscript was smuggled out of prison. Also arrested were people found to have copies of an anonymous civil disobedience ‘calendar’ containing pictures of the ‘treason’ defendants and calls to non-violent action, such as boycotts of government-controlled businesses, to win their release. The government blocked access to internet blogs critical of its policies.” [11i](p2, **Suppression of Free Expression and Attacks on Civil Society**)

- 17.12 Reporters Without Borders annual report 2007 notes that: “Fourteen newspaper editors or publishers were rounded up in the space of one month in November 2005. From December onwards, other journalists were arrested and sentenced in defamation cases. All were still detained as of 1st January 2007.” [53c]

- 17.13 Reporters Without Borders annual report 2007 also notes that:

“Since 1st January 2006, two other journalists were added to the list of the ‘November prisoners’. Solomon Aregawi, of Hadar, arrested in November 2005, was charged on 21 March 2006 with ‘insulting the Constitution’ and ‘genocide’, along with 32 other prisoners, members or supposed members of the CUD, Goshu Moges, of the weekly Lisane Hezeb, arrested on 19 February was charged with ‘treason’ on 19 April. A number of other journalists and opposition figures or organisations, were charged while out of the country and tried in absentia.” [53c]

- 17.14 Reporters Without Borders report continues:

“It is against this tense background, aggravated by the war with Somalia and the standoff at the Eritrean border that several privately-owned newspapers are continuing to appear in Addis Ababa. Self-censorship is commonplace, particularly on military issues. Ethiopian journalists are held to an imposed patriotism and foreign correspondents closely watched. Anthony Mitchell, working for the Associated Press (AP), was forced to leave the country on 22 January [2006] for having allegedly ‘tarnished the image of the country’. Foreign media have great difficulty in obtaining accreditation from the

Information Ministry, which is essential to be allowed to work legally in Ethiopia.” [53c]

17.15 The USSD report for 2006 reported the following incidents involving newspaper journalists:

- “Between December 2005 and May, [2006] several journalists were convicted on charges stemming from news stories published as long ago as 1998, including libel, publishing false news, failing to print the name of the deputy editor in the newspaper, defaming the government, and misinformation. Prison sentences ranged from three months to 18 months. Some of the sentenced journalists were released from jail on bail after being detained for a few weeks or months. Bail amounts ranged from \$56 to \$1,260 (487 to 10,962 birr). The journalists released on bail earlier in the year had court appearances in October and November.
- On November 10, [2006] Getachew Sime, former editor-in-chief of the defunct Amharic language weekly, Agere, appeared in court to appeal his December 2005 defamation conviction and three-month prison sentence. The Federal Supreme Court rejected his appeal.
- Leykun Engeda, former editor-in-chief and publisher of the Amharic language weekly Dagim Wonchif, was granted \$116 (1,000 birr) bail on January 5, after he appealed to the Federal Supreme Court. In November his appeal was rejected and he was sent to Kaliti Prison. The case against Engeda stemmed from a 1999 article in Dagim Wonchif about a rebel organization known as the Ethiopian Patriotic Front, alleging that the rebels had won a military victory against government soldiers. Dagim Wonchif went out of business, ostensibly due to problems encountered in obtaining newsprint.
- On February 21, [2006] Arega Wolde Kirkos, editor-in-chief of the private Amharic language weekly, Tobia, was arrested on defamation charges. After appealing to the Federal Supreme Court for the charges against him to be dropped, he was released on bail of approximately \$110 (1,000 birr). Arega appeared in court in November and the charges against him were dropped.
- On March 8, [2006] Abraham Gebre Kidan, editor of the now-defunct Amharic-language weekly, Politika, was sentenced to one year in prison for publishing ‘false news’ in a 2002 report attributed to the BBC, which claimed that the government was training rebels in neighboring Eritrea. Kidan was subsequently released on bail of approximately \$110 (1,000 birr). He appeared in court in November, at which time the charge against him was dropped and he was released.
- Two journalists indicted on old charges, Wossonseged Gebrekidan and Tesehalene Mengesha, remained in prison at year’s end. On April 18, [2006] Wossonseged Gebrekidan, editor-in-chief of the now banned Addis Zena, was sentenced to 16 months imprisonment for defamation stemming from a 2002 article that allegedly defamed the editor of Abiotawi Democracy, a publication of the ruling EPRDF. At the time of his sentencing, Gebrekidan was already in jail on anti-government charges as one of fourteen journalists on trial along with opposition leaders and members of civil society for allegedly trying to overthrow the constitutional order.
- On April 25, [2006] Abraham Retta, a journalist who freelanced for a number of different Amharic-language newspapers, and worked as a

columnist for the private Amharic weekly Addis Admas, was sentenced on April 25 to one year and jailed the same day. Retta was charged for an article in the now-defunct private Amharic newspaper, Ruh, reporting that government officials had embezzled World Bank assistance funds in 2002. Retta appealed his sentence to the Federal Supreme Court; he appeared in court in November and his case was postponed and remained pending at year's end.

- On May 4, [2006] Tesehalene Mengesha, former editor of the defunct Amharic-language weekly, Mebruk, was convicted of criminal defamation and sentenced to 16 months in prison. Mengesha also faced additional pending charges for 'spreading false information' related to a report in the then private Amharic-language weekly, Mebrek, on the assassination attempt on Egyptian President Hosni Mubarak when he arrived in Addis Ababa in 1995 to attend a summit of the Organization of African Unity.
- On February 19, [2006] Goshu Moges, journalist and manager of the opposition private Amharic-language weekly newspaper Lissane Hizb was arrested in what police described as a 'crackdown on terrorists linked to Ethiopia's opposition parties.' Moges was charged with seeking to "overthrow, modify, or suspend the constitution. He was denied bail and remained in custody at year's end. Lissane Hizb was not explicitly banned by the government but remained unable to publish since November 2005, due to arrests of the paper's leadership and fear of arrest on the part of the remaining staff.
- On May 4, [2006] Tesehalene Mengesha, former editor of the defunct Amharic-language weekly, Mebruk, was convicted of criminal defamation and sentenced to 16 months in prison. The case stemmed from an article published in Mebruk during the 1998-2000 Ethiopian-Eritrean border war. Mengesha had previously been jailed at least three times between 1997 and 2000 in connection with his work for Mebruk.
- Eskinder Nega, editor of the newspaper Satenaw and one of the 16 journalists being tried with the CUD leadership, was kept in a separate prison in solitary confinement. Nega's partner, journalist Serkalem Fassil, was also arrested and detained at Kaliti prison. Another of the 16 journalists imprisoned on treason charges, Sisay Agena, publisher of the weekly newspaper Ethiop, was also moved to Kerchele prison in August and kept in a dark cell.
- In January 2005 authorities arrested Shiferaw Insermu, a journalist with the Oromo-language service of the state-owned Ethiopian Television (ETV), for the third time, at the central criminal investigation office prison in Addis Ababa. Insermu and fellow ETV journalist Dhabassa Wakjira, who was arrested in April 2004, remained in detention on several charges, including passing government information to the OLF leadership. Prison authorities ignored various court orders to free them.
- Police asked Addis Zena editor-in-chief Fassil Yenealem to disclose his sources for two stories, including a May 2005 article reporting that the ruling EPRDF had established a special intelligence force to arrest and assassinate CUD leaders, and had recruited 11 Tigrayan women to poison CUD leaders. Yenealem did not reveal his sources and was subsequently arrested for publishing a story that could not be corroborated. Yenealem was released on bail later in 2005 but was one of the journalists detained along with the CUD leadership on anti-state crimes. He remained in prison at year's end.

- In June 2005 government security forces detained Addis Ababa newspaper distributor Fikre Gudu and held him for one month. After his release, he gave an interview to the private Amharic-language weekly Asqual discussing his arrest and subsequent imprisonment in a detention center outside the capital. He described poor prison conditions and criticized the government for jailing him. Authorities detained him again in August 2005; they released him on bail after four days in police detention. During his latest detention, police accused Gudu of using the interview to spread false information and to defame the police and prison system. No information was available on whether the case against Gudu was still pending.” [31](p9)
- 17.16 The BBC reported on 9 April 2007 that: “An Ethiopian judge has quashed controversial charges of attempted genocide and treason against 111 people arrested after election protests. Twenty-five accused, mostly journalists and publishers, have also been acquitted of all charges. However several opposition leaders remain in custody, accused of trying to violently overthrow the government.” [7ab]
- 17.17 A report by UNHCR, ‘Countries at the Crossroads 2007 – Ethiopia’, published 25 September 2007, states that: “According to the Committee to Protect Journalists, in 2007 Ethiopia was one of three African countries that, despite some political progress, have turned increasingly repressive towards the press. ... Critics argue that journalists face harassment and imprisonment on a regular basis.” [42e](p4) At the time the report was published, there were fourteen editors and reporters on trial charged with serious crimes ranging from outrage against the constitution to treason. Some were accused of having published articles sympathetic to the opposition. [42e](p4) There are currently less than ten private newspapers being published in Addis Ababa; before the November 2005 violence there were over twenty. [42e](p4)

See also [Opposition groups and political activists](#).

- 17.18 Ethiopian Media Women’s Association (EMWA) also operates in Addis Ababa. The association is a “non-profit professional association officially registered with the Ministry of Justice since May 1999 pursuant to the Ethiopian civil code 405. Witnessing the weak participation and poor professional expertise, a number of women journalists initiated a series of meetings and consultations. EMWA was founded on 16 November 1997.” [63]
- 17.19 According to the BBC Ethiopia Country Profile (2007), the Ethiopian Press consists of the following:
- “Addis Zemen - state-owned daily
 - Ethiopian Herald - state-owned English-language daily
 - The Reporter - private, English-language web pages
 - Capital - English-language, business” [71]

TELEVISION AND RADIO

- 17.20 The USSD report for 2006 states:

“On February 10, [2006] the government issued the first broadcasting licenses allowing two private radio stations to operate in the country. By year's end neither of the two stations was operational. The Ethiopian Broadcasting Agency (EBA) said it had selected the two stations, Zami Public Connections and Tensae Fine Arts, from among 12 contenders on the basis of their financial status and proposed program content.” [31] (p9)

17.21 The USSD report for 2006 notes:

“In August [2006], the Southern Regional State announced plans to begin radio broadcasts by launching six FM stations. Also in August, EBA issued a license for a community radio station, the Kori Community Radio, in the Southern Regional State ...On August 25, [2006] EBA issued a commercial license to the ruling EPRDF party-affiliated Radio Fana. Radio Ethiopia sold broadcasting time to private groups and individuals who wanted to air programs and commercials ...The Addis Ababa City Administration Mass Media Agency continued its five-hour Amharic FM broadcast as well as a three-hour local television program broadcast twice daily from the capital city.” [31] (p9)

17.22 The USSD report for 2006 also notes that:

“The government operated the sole television station and tightly controlled news broadcasts. The broadcasting law prohibits political and religious organizations from owning broadcast stations. The law also prohibits foreign ownership. There were restrictions on access to international news broadcasts during the year. VOA broadcast signals were subject to intentional jamming. The government permitted ownership of private satellite receiving dishes; however, high costs and the limited capacity of the sole telecommunications entity, the Ethiopian Telecommunications Corporation, effectively restricted access to this technology.” [31](p10)

17.23 According to the BBC Country Profile, the known radio stations in Ethiopia are:

- “Radio Ethiopia - state-owned, operates National Service and External Service
- FM Addis 97.1 - operated by Addis Ababa city administration
- Voice of Tigray Revolution - Tigray Regional State government radio
- Radio Fana - founded in 1994 by ruling party. [7i]

According to the BBC Country Profile the television station is:

- Ethiopian Television (ETV) - state-owned. [7i]

According to the BBC Country Profile the news agencies are:

- Walta Information Centre (WIC) - privately-owned, pro-government
- Ethiopian News Agency (ENA) - state-owned. [7i]

17.24 A report, published on 25 September 2005, by Freedom House states that two new radio stations received licenses to operate in April 2006, which were said to have been selected based on their programming and financial status. Although many Ethiopians viewed this as a positive step by the government, journalists were cynical about the decision. Voice of America and Deutsche Welle, two foreign radio stations with national reach, were shut down at the end of 2005 because they had broadcast critical reports. [42e](p4-5)

THE INTERNET

- 17.25 The BBC reported in an article dated 6 April 2005 that:

“Ethiopia may be one of the world’s poorest nations but it plans to become information-rich with a massive investment in internet access. Prime Minister Meles Zenawi believes information technology has the power to counteract poverty. He is planning to provide universal net connectivity for the country over the next few years. The government is working with US technology firm Cisco to make this a reality....It will invest around \$40m (£21m) in developing its internet service, which will involve laying 2,500km of fibre optic cables....Currently there are around 30,000 internet lines serving a population of 71 million. Within six months that figure will be expanded to 500,000 lines.” [7n]

- 17.26 On 30 January 2006, CPJ reporting that a correspondent, Frezer Negash, for the US-based Ethiopian Review website had been detained by security forces, although was not charged. Negash had allegedly been previously threatened by Ethiopian officials by her work on the website, which was extremely critical of the Government. [32d]

- 17.27 Reporters Without Borders notes in an article, “Opposition websites and blogs go down but is it censorship or a technical glitch?”, dated 23 May 2006, that:

“Several websites critical of the government have been inaccessible in the country since 17 May 2006. Ethiopians have also seen all publications hosted by blogspot disappear from the Internet.” [53b]

“A non exhaustive list of websites and blogs inaccessible in Ethiopia:

cyberethiopia.com
ethiopianreview.com
tensae.net
quatero.net
ethioforum.org
ethiopianpolitics.blogspot.com
enset.blogspot.com
ethiopundit.blogspot.com
seminawork.blogspot.com
weichegud.blogspot.com” [53b]

- 17.28 Reporters Without Borders annual report 2007 notes that:

“For the first time in its history, the Ethiopian government appears to have launched itself into web censorship. From May to June 2006, most blogs and opposition websites were inaccessible in the country. The government denied being behind it. However, at the end of November, these online publications against mysteriously disappeared, which makes the hypothesis of political censorship appear more plausible.” [53c]

- 17.29 The USSD report for 2006 documented that:

“Beginning in mid-May, several ‘blogs’ (Internet journals) and media watchdog groups alleged that the government had begun blocking various websites that

displayed content critical of the government. This was corroborated by members of the general public in Addis Ababa. Blocked websites included the site of the Oromo Liberation Front and several news blogs and sites run by the Ethiopian diaspora, including the Ethiopian Review, CyberEthiopia.com, Quatero Amharic Magazine, Tensae Ethiopia, and the Ethiopian Media Forum. The Committee to Protect Journalists and others called upon the government to stop blocking these sites. Officials at the Ministry of Information claimed that they had no explanation or information about the sudden inaccessibility of the blogs, and denied that the government was responsible.” [31](p12)

17.30 The USSD report for 2006 continued: “In December 2005 Elias Kifle, the publisher of web-based Ethiopian Review, was charged in absentia with treason. Frezer Negash, an Addis Ababa-based correspondent for the website, was imprisoned without charge from January 27 to March 8.” [31](p12)

17.31 The USSD report for 2006 also notes:

“On December 24, [2006] Capital, a private English-language newsweekly reported that the Ethiopian Telecommunications Agency was distributing forms for Internet cafes in the country and requiring them to register their internet users. Sources told Capital that the telecommunications agency was working with the federal police to distribute the forms to all Internet cafes in Addis Ababa and other major towns in order to identify illegal users. Sources said that if an Internet cafe was found serving unregistered customers its owners would be jailed.” [31](p12)

17.32 The USSD report for 2006 states:

“Media reported that citizens used the Internet frequently and consistently and that access had increased through the proliferation of Internet cafes. Voice-over-Internet-Protocol technology also became increasingly popular for communicating with family and friends overseas. Capital reported that the number of Internet users in Addis Ababa in late 2004 was estimated at 100,000. Approximately 94 percent of the country's Internet users lived in Addis Ababa; this was an indication of the relative lack of telecommunications infrastructure outside of the capital. Capital also reported that the telecommunications corporation has made it easier and more affordable for home users to subscribe to dial-up Internet service. By year's end the country had 40,000 home-based Internet subscribers.” [31](12)

17.33 The USSD report for 2006 concluded: “Mobile phone text messaging remained blocked by the state telecommunications monopoly following claims that the opposition CUD had used text messaging to call for and coordinate antigovernment actions.” [31](p12)

17.34 A report by OpenNet Initiative (ONI) on internet filtering in Sub-Saharan Africa states that Ethiopia is the only Sub-Saharan African country where ONI had found evidence of systematic blocking of internet. [129] (p1) Seventy-six journalists, politicians and civil society activists had been arrested for “‘treason’, ‘conspiracy’ to overthrow the government and ‘genocide’” in an ongoing government crackdown against opposition, following the “disastrous” May 2005 elections. [129] (p4, **Legal Framework: Freedom of expression and freedom of the press**) The report also states that Ethiopia is the only Sub-Saharan country to actively use political internet filtering. [129] (p5, **Political opposition**)

Ethiopia primarily focuses its filtering on political bloggers with opposition views; it blocks blogspot.com and nazret.com, two major blog services. [129] (p5, Political opposition) Other blogging domains are affected by this blanket ban, meaning many non-political or Ethiopian sites cannot be viewed. [129] (p5, Political opposition) The government also blocks opposition party websites, sites representing ethnic minorities, sites promoting human rights in Ethiopia and sites for independent news organisations. [129] (p5, Political opposition)

- 17.35 The report by ONI also states that Ethiopia's internet penetration rate (the number of persons using the internet) of 0.2 per cent is the lowest rate of any country using an active internet filtration system that were investigated. [129] (p5, Political opposition) The report states that it is surprising for a country with such low internet use to apply such a stringent filtration system. [129] (p5, Political opposition) In addition, Ethiopia does not allow Voice-over Internet Protocol (VoIP). [129] (p8, VoIP)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

18. HUMAN RIGHTS INSTITUTIONS, ORGANISATIONS AND ACTIVISTS

CIVIL SOCIETY

- 18.01 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report 'Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment', a Writenet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006 states that:

"Like opposition parties, civil society and civil society organisations in Ethiopia do not enjoy complete freedom. Rather since 2004 legal restrictions on civil society associations and NGOs have increased. According to one source the current Ethiopian legislation stems from the old Civil Code and 1964 Associations Registration and Regulation Act, which requires associations to register with the Ministry of Justice. A further draft law was prepared and was due to be submitted to the Council of Ministers and Parliament in 2005. The existing laws and new draft law allows the government, through the Ministry of Justice, extensive powers over civil society associations and NGOs, and thus maintains the government's control over civil society." [107](5.3)

NON-GOVERNMENTAL ORGANISATIONS

- 18.02 The Observatory for the Protection of Human Rights Defenders Report of International Fact-Finding Mission Ethiopia: Human rights defenders under pressure, n 417/2 – April 2005 notes that:

"Since 2001, the Ministry of Justice has been studying a new draft law on NGOs. The first draft that was presented in 2001 had been severely criticised by various civil society associations that collectively had formed a working group. This group was institutionalised in 2003 in the form of NGO Legal Framework Consultative Taskforce, which participated in the formulation of the new draft law. A public debate was held in July 2004 on the newly proposed text, but many independent human rights associations were not invited to participate." [109](p19)

- 18.03 The Observatory the Protection of Human Rights Defenders report continues:

"Although this draft law authorises associations to organise themselves in networks, it allows the Minister of Justice extensive powers to interfere in the internal affairs of NGOs and thus contributes to maintaining a strict control over civil society. The Ministry of Justice, for instance, can decide on the administrative dissolution of an association, dismiss its members, (whether elected or not), and order confiscation of documents or a search of the premises without warrant. In late October 2004, the NGO Legal Framework Consultative Taskforce presented alternative draft legislation for public debate." [109](p19)

- 18.04 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report "Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment", a Writenet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006 states that:

“A number of indigenous NGOs that have the aspect of ethnic welfare organisations have fallen foul of the government and have been closed down. The Mecha-Tuluma Association was seen as a political wing of the OLF and closed down. The Ogaden Welfare Society (OWS) in the Somali regional state was banned in 2002 and a number of its members were arrested and detained. The OWS had been active since 1992. At the time of its closure it had 200 staff and was responsible for feeding 1,000 children weekly, as well as caring for 500,000 people in Somali Region and 12,000 IDPs in South-Eastern Ethiopia. Human rights NGO, the Ethiopian Human Rights Council (EHRCO) that was openly critical of the government, has had several of its leading members arrested and charged in the past, and again in the aftermath of the 2005 elections and protests. A representative of the international NGO Action Aid is also among those currently arrested and charged with treason. Leading members of the Sidama Development Group have been arrested in local protests over administrative zones.” [107](5.3.1)

- 18.05 In a report, published on 4 January 2006, Actionaid expressed their disappointment when two of their activists who had been arrested in November 2005 were refused bail. [40a] Daniel Bekele, ActionAid Ethiopia’s policy head, and close partner Netsanet Demessie of the Organisation for Social Justice in Ethiopia (OSJE), were held for over a month before being charged with conspiring to overthrow the Ethiopian constitution. [40a] The two had attracted the attention of authorities when they campaigned for civil society monitoring of the May 2005 elections, demanding amendments to a new law on NGOs and helping organise Ethiopia’s part of the Global Call to Action against Poverty. [40a] At the time there were also 125 other people and four organisation facing similar charges of conspiring to overthrow the government and up to six additional charges. [40a]

See also [Opposition groups and political activists](#)

- 18.06 A report by The International Rescue Committee, published July 2005, states that it works throughout Ethiopia in four refugee camps assisting Sudanese, Eritrean and Somali refugees; and with local populations affected by severe drought. [41a]
- 18.07 On 25 September 2006, IRIN News reported that: “The International Committee of Red Cross has welcomed the release of its staff that were kidnapped by armed rebels in southeastern Ethiopia’s Somali regional state last week. The men, it added were freed unharmed. The kidnapping prompted the ICRC to suspend operations for the first time in 11 years in Ethiopia’s Somali state. [9bb]
- 18.08 The article continues: “On Friday, the rebel United Western Somali Liberation Front (UWSLF) claimed to have abducted the two humanitarian workers and announced it would release the pair within 48 hours after realising they were aid workers and not employed by oil companies. The group, created in 1963, which claims to be fighting for the rights of ethnic Somalis in western Somalia and eastern Ethiopia, warned foreign energy firms against operating in the Somali region in a statement released in Mogadishu on Friday. [9bb]
- 18.09 The USSD report for 2006 notes:

“A number of domestic and international human rights groups generally operated with limited government restriction, investigating and publishing their findings on human rights cases. The government generally was distrustful and wary of domestic human rights groups and some international observers. NGOs continued to complain of restrictions on their importation of published materials and complained that they were prevented from bringing foreigner visitors into the country. In April 2005 the government expelled representatives of several foreign-based NGOs conducting electoral work and at year's end had not allowed them to return.” [31] (p17)

18.10 The USSD report for 2006 also states:

“Two of the most prominent domestic human rights organizations were EHRCO and the Ethiopian Women Lawyers Association (EWLA). The government routinely discounted EHRCO's reports and labeled it a political organization. In December 2005 two of EHRCO's chief investigators, Cherinet Tadesse and Yared Hailemariam, were arrested and placed on trial with 111 others including the CUD leadership. The EWLA's primary function was to legally represent women. These and numerous other groups primarily engaged in civic and human rights education, legal assistance, and trial monitoring. However, the government neither shared information nor acknowledged the existence of human rights abuses with members of the domestic NGO community.” [31] (p17)

18.11 The USSD report for 2006 concluded:

“The government continued to investigate the Human Rights League for alleged ties to the OLF. The league's offices remained closed, and the government had not responded to its 1997 registration request by year's end, despite a court order to do so. The government sometimes cooperated with international organizations such as the UN and ICRC; however, ICRC lacked full access to federal prisons and to political prisoners.” [31] (p17)

18.12 Various recent sources report that the operation of NGOs in Ethiopia has been restricted. [7ao] [7ap] [7ar][9bi] The Red Cross were reportedly given seven days to leave the Ogaden region, where they had been carrying out water and sanitation projects. [7ao] The international aid organisation Medecins Sans Frontiers (MSF) also accused Ethiopia of denying it access to the area and aid agencies claimed access to roads in the Ogaden region was being denied. [7ap] In a statement by MSF they claimed “[they were being] prevented from responding to escalating health and nutritional needs and the region faced a ‘humanitarian crisis’.” [9bi] Aid missions were allegedly turned back in the region, and MSF claimed that although they had written to the Ethiopian government twice for permission to access the area, the government denied receipt of such letters and their requests went unanswered. [9bi]

HUMAN RIGHTS ACTIVISTS

18.13 Human Rights Watch annual report 2007 notes that:

“Ethiopia has only one nationwide human rights organization, the Ethiopian Human Rights Council (EHRCO). Government officials routinely accuse the

organization of working to advance an anti-government political agenda and it's staff is subjected to harassment and intimidation. One investigator was charged in absentia in the treason trial. While EHRCO was not forced to close, it was far less active in 2006. The Oromo-focused Human Rights League, having been allowed to register in 2005 shortly before the elections after years of litigation, remains inactive." [11i](p2-3, Human Rights Defenders)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

19. CORRUPTION

- 19.01 The Index of Economic Freedom 2006 reports that: "The government continues to promise economic freedom, but progress has been slow: Nearly 200 state-owned enterprises have yet to be privatized, corruption is widespread, bureaucracy is burdensome, and much economic activity occurs in the informal sector. In addition, taxation is unevenly enforced, the judiciary is overwhelmed, and key sectors of the economy remain closed to foreign investment." [96a]
- 19.02 The Index of Economic Freedom's 2007 assessment of Ethiopia reported the country does not score well in trade freedom, investment freedom, financial freedom, property rights, and freedom from corruption. The report does on to state that corruption is widespread in Ethiopia. [96b]
- 19.03 Xinhua General News Agency reports in an article dated 27 February 2006 that: "Various draft laws and regulations aimed at enhancing the ongoing efforts to prevent corruption in Ethiopia were being dismissed by pertinent bodies, the country's anti-corruption watchdog said Sunday [sic]. Berhanu Assefa, public relations senior advisor with the Federal Ethics and Anti-Corruption Commission, told reporters that one of the draft regulations deals with providing physical and job security protection for people who expose and testify against incidents of corruption." [97]
- 19.04 The Xinhua General News Agency report continues: "The regulation has been discussed by pertinent bodies and referred to the Office of the Prime Minister after relevant amendments were made on it, he said. The Office of the Prime Minister has ordered for the preparation of a final in collaboration with Ministry of Justice, the official said. The commission, which was set up in 2001, has also drafted a bill providing awarding for people who have made significant contributions in the fight against corruption and gathered information from different departments of the commissions, Berhanu said. He said necessary work was in progress to finalise the draft document based on the information gathered. Ethiopia, one of the poorest countries in the world, is currently exerting all possible efforts to root out corruption practices so that it can undertake its development endeavours." [97]
- 19.05 The Ethiopian Herald reports in an article: FEAC Charges Official With Extortion dated 1 August 2006, that: "The Federal Ethics and Anti-Corruption Commission (FEAC) charged Manager of the Amhara State Inland Revenue Authority and his accomplice for allegedly receiving 750,000 birr through extortion from a private company. FEAC Public Relations Advisor, Berhanu Assefa told ENA yesterday that Mesfin Tekle Wolde-Mariam and Tizebt Wolde-Mariam were charged for allegedly taking the sum in order to slim the over 2.2 million birr sales tax, which was levied on DAS PLC, down to 2,085 birr. According to the prosecution of the commission, the government has lost over 2.2 million birr because of the tax evasion. Tizebt, Mesfin's sister, was implicated in the extortion by receiving the sum and documents from owners of DAS, PLC and passed them over to her brother and other accomplices."

The Ethiopian Herald continues: "The commission brought the charge of extortion against the suspects after owners of the company tipped off the commission about the case having realised that their action was fraudulent.

Meanwhile, the Amhara State Ethics and Anti-Corruption Commission said it filed charges against 50 suspects under 14 files. Information preparation expert with the Commission, Getu Belachew told EN that the commission filed the charges last year on tip offs from the public. Getu said [sic] 'about seven of the suspects, counted under the first file, got prison terms ranging from two to five years and cash fines. The commission has also offered anti-corruption education to 9,300 residents', Getu said. [sic] 'The commission received 204 tips offs from the public last year', Getu said." [91b]

19.06 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

"The Ministry of Justice has primary responsibility for combating corruption. A combination of social pressure, cultural norms, and legal restrictions limited corruption. However, government officials appeared to manipulate the privatization process, as state- and party-owned businesses received preferential access to land leases and credit. The government's decision to grant MIDROC, the country's largest foreign investor, exclusive license to import cement was perceived as favoritism toward a government ally. The law provides for public access to government information, but access was largely restricted in practice." [31](p16)

19.07 Transparency International's Corruption Perceptions Index (CPI) 2007 recorded Ethiopia's CPI score as 2.4. CPI score relates to perceptions of the degree of corruption as seen by business people and country analysts and ranges between 10 (highly clean) and 0 (highly corrupt). [128a] Ethiopia's score for the previous year, 2006, was also 2.4. [128b]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

20. FREEDOM OF RELIGION

OVERVIEW

20.01 The Ethiopian Constitution provides for freedom of religion, including the right of conversion. [4] (p9)

20.02 The USSD report for 2006 documented that: "Authorities banned a traditional animist Oromo religious group because it suspected that the group's leaders had close links to the OLF and MTA." [3l](p14)

20.03 The US Department of State's International Religious Freedom Report 2007 report also note that:

"An estimated 40 to 45 percent of the population belongs to the Ethiopian Orthodox Church (EOC), which is predominant in the northern regions of Tigray and Amhara. Approximately 45 percent of the population was Sunni Muslim. Islam is most prevalent in the eastern Somali and Afar regions, as well as in many parts of Oromiya. Christian evangelical and Pentecostal groups continue to be the fastest growing groups and constitute an estimated 10 percent of the population. Established Protestant churches such as Mekane Yesus and the Kale Hiwot are strongest in the Southern Nations, Nationalities, and Peoples' Regional State (SNNPR); western and central Oromiya; and in urban areas. In Gambella Region, Mekane Yesus followers represent 60 percent of the population. The Evangelical Church Fellowship claims 23 denominations under its religious umbrella throughout the country. [3k] (p1, Section I)

20.04 The US Department of State's International Religious Freedom Report 2007 report also state that:

"Oriental Rite and Latin Rite Roman Catholics number more than 500,000. There are reportedly more than 7,500 Jehovah's Witnesses adherents and 105 Kingdom Halls in the country. Jews, animists, and practitioners of traditional indigenous religions make up most of the remaining population in the country. In Addis Ababa and north Gondar, in the Amhara Region, the people known as Feles Mora claim that their ancestors were forced to convert from Judaism to Ethiopian Orthodoxy many centuries ago. There are very few atheists. Although precise data is not available, active participation in religious services is generally high throughout the country. A large number of foreign missionary groups operated in the country." [3k] (p1, Section I)

20.05 The US Department of State's International Religious Freedom Report 2007 notes that:

"The constitution provides for freedom of religion, and the Government generally respected this right in practice; however, on occasion local authorities infringed on this right. There was no change in the status of respect for religious freedom during the period covered by this report, and government policy continued to contribute to the generally free practice of religion. Some Protestant and Muslim groups continued to complain that local officials discriminated against them when seeking land for churches, mosques, and cemeteries, but there was no infringement on religious practice. Tensions

between Muslim and Christian communities resulted in localized violent episodes on several occasions. Additionally, there was reported tension between the traditional Sufi Muslim majority and Salafi/Wahhabi Muslims who derived support from foreign nongovernmental organizations (NGOs).” [3k] (p1, Introduction)

- 20.06 The US Department of State’s International Religious Freedom Report 2007 report also notes that: “The Constitution requires the separation of state and religion and prohibits a state religion, and the Government generally respected these provisions in practice.” [3k] (p1, Section II, Legal/Policy Framework)
- 20.07 Freedom House’s 2007 report on the Freedom of the World for Ethiopia states: “Constitutionally mandated religious freedom is generally respected, although religious tensions have risen in recent years. The Ethiopian Coptic Church is influential, particularly in the north. In the south there is a large Muslim community, made up mainly of Arabs, Somalis, and Oromos.” [131] (p4)

LEGAL AND POLICY FRAMEWORK

- 20.08 The US Department of State’s International Religious Freedom Report 2007 (US IRF 2007 report) notes that:

“The Government requires registration of religious groups. Religious institutions and churches, like NGOs, must renew their registration with the Ministry of Justice every three years. The Ethiopian Human Rights Council (EHRCO) states that this registration requirement reflects a lack of progress or improvement in the Government’s treatment of ‘newer religions,’ specifically Protestant churches. Mekane Yesus, the Evangelical Fellowship, and the Catholic Church believed that churches should be placed in a ‘different status than NGOs.’ The EOC never registered with the Government and has never faced repercussions. The Ethiopian Islamic Affairs Supreme Council (EIASC), after registering ten years ago, never re-registered. Protests from other religious groups over these exceptions did not result in equal treatment from the Government. The Apostolic Nuncio in the country wrote repeatedly to the Prime Minister’s Office seeking equal treatment before the law. However, there was no change in the government policy during the period covered by this report. [3k](p1-2, Section II, Legal/Policy Framework)

- 20.09 The report continues:

“Under the law, any religious organization that undertakes development activities must register its development wing separately as an NGO with the Ministry of Justice. To register, each religious organization must complete an application form and submit a copy of its bylaws, curriculum vitae of the organization’s leader, and a copy of the leader’s identity card. A group’s failure to register results in a denial of legal standing, which prevents it from opening a bank account or fully participating in any court proceeding.” [3k] (p2, Section II, Legal/Policy Framework)

- 20.10 The US IRF 2007 report also notes that:

“The Government interprets the Constitutional provision for separation of religion and state to mean that religious instruction is not permitted in schools,

whether public or private. Schools owned and operated by Catholic, Orthodox, evangelical, and Muslim groups were not allowed to teach religion as a course of study. The Government Education Bureau in Addis Ababa complained that the morals courses most private schools teach as part of their curriculum are not free of religious influence. Churches are permitted to have Sunday schools, the Qur'an is taught at mosques, and public schools permit the formation of clubs, including those of a religious nature." [3k] (p2, Section II, Legal/Policy Framework)

20.11 The same report states that:

"The Government officially recognizes both Christian and Muslim holidays and continues to mandate a two-hour lunch break on Fridays to allow Muslims to go to a mosque to pray. Recognized government holidays include the Christian holy days of Christmas, Epiphany, Good Friday, Easter, and Meskel, as well as the Islamic holy days of Eid al-Adha (Arefa), the Birth of the Prophet Muhammad, and Eid al-Fitr (Ramadan). The Government also agreed to a request from Muslim students at Addis Ababa Commercial College to delay the start of afternoon classes until 1:30 p.m., to permit them to perform afternoon prayers at a nearby mosque." [3k] (p2, Section II, Legal/Policy Framework)

RESTRICTIONS ON RELIGIOUS FREEDOM

20.12 The US IRF 2007 report notes that: "The Government bans the formation of political parties based on religion. There were no religious political parties in the country, and the ban was not tested in practice." [3k] (p2, Section II, Restrictions on Religious Freedom)

20.13 The report also states that:

"The Government did not issue work visas to foreign religious workers unless they are associated with the development wing of a religious organization licensed by the Government. However, this policy was not consistently enforced for Muslims or Orthodox Christians. The Government issued licenses for religious organizations' development activities in the period covered by this report but not for their religious activities. Licenses are required for all religious groups, domestic and foreign. The Ministry of Justice denied a license to at least one traditional Oromo religious organization, Wakafeta, for unspecified reasons. [3k] (p2, Section II, Restrictions on Religious Freedom)

20.14 The same report continues:

"Under the press law, it is a crime to incite one religion against another. The press law also allows defamation claims involving religious leaders to be prosecuted as criminal cases. The EHRCO reported that no journalists were detained or charged during the reporting period with inciting religious groups or with defamation of religious leaders." [3k] (p2, Section II, Restrictions on Religious Freedom)

20.15 The US IRF 2007 report also notes that:

"The EIASC complained that it had more difficulty than the EOC obtaining land from the Government, while others believed that the EIASC was favored for mosque locations. Local authorities in the northern town of Axum, a holy city

for the EOC, continued to deny Muslim leaders' repeated requests to allocate land for the construction of a mosque, even though the Constitution provides for freedom to establish institutions of religious education and administration. Tigray and Amhara regional government officials chose not to interpret this provision liberally in the towns of Axum and Lalibela respectively, and the Federal Government did not overrule them. Muslims have had access to land since the country became a republic in 1995." [3k](p2, Section II, Restrictions on Religious Freedom)

ETHIOPIAN ORTHODOX CHURCH

20.16 The USSD report for 2006 notes that: "The Ethiopian Orthodox Church (EOC) and Islam are the dominant religions; nearly 90 percent of the population adhered to one or the other faith." [3l] (p12, Section 2c)

20.17 Amnesty International reported on 3 February 2006 that:

"Forty-two people have been arrested during Ethiopian Orthodox Church celebrations in the capital, Addis Ababa. They are reportedly being held incommunicado and are at risk of torture or ill-treatment....On 19 January, thousands of members of the Ethiopian Orthodox Church, the principal faith in Ethiopia, were singing and processing through central Addis Ababa as part of the Timket (Epiphany) church festival. At one point when police halted the procession, some of those in the procession began shouting for the release of opposition party leaders who have been charged with treason and other offences. Police reportedly opened fire with live ammunition on people suspected to be demonstrating support for the Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD) party." [10K]

PROTESTANTS

20.18 The US IRF 2007 report notes that:

"Religious groups, like private individuals or businesses, must apply to regional and local governments for land allocation. Religious groups are given use of government land for churches, schools, hospitals, and cemeteries free of charge; however, religious schools and hospitals, regardless of length of operation, are subject to government closure and land forfeiture at any time ... Minority religious groups complained of discrimination in the allocation of government land for religious sites. Protestants reported inequities in treatment and access by local officials when seeking land for churches and cemeteries." [3k] (p2(Section II, Legal/Policy Framework)-3(Section II, Restrictions on Religious Freedom))

ISLAM

20.19 The US IRF 2007 report notes that:

"Approximately 45 percent of the population is Sunni Muslim. Islam is most prevalent in the eastern Somali and Afar Regions, as well as in many parts of Oromiya. ... In contrast to previous years, there were no reported incidents relating to wearing conservative Islamic attire." [3k] (p1(Section I)-2(Section II, Restrictions on Religious Freedom))

20.20 The US IRF 2007 report states that:

“In July 2006 in Addis Ababa, police clashed with Muslims protesting the demolition of a mosque being built without the necessary zoning permits. To remedy the situation, the Addis Ababa City Administration subsequently provided properly zoned land to the Addis Ababa Islamic Council to build a new mosque.” [3k] (p3, Section II, Abuses of Religious Freedom)

20.21 The USSD report for 2006 states that: “The EIASC reported that it faced more difficulty obtaining land from the government than did the EOC, while others believed that the government favored the EIASC. Officials targeted for demolition many mosques that squatters had built without city government approval.” [3l](p14)

20.22 The USSD report for 2006 continued:

“In late September and early October, a series of clashes between Muslims and Ethiopian Orthodox Christians near the city of Jima left 12 dead and numerous churches and homes burned. The disturbances began on September 26 [2006] on the eve of the Meskel holiday, when smoke from a holiday bonfire set by Christians entered a nearby mosque. This led to violent fighting between large groups of Muslims and Christians, leading to eight deaths, the burning of churches and homes, and subsequent mass arrests of Muslims by local police. On October 4, [2006] four more persons were killed in a nearby village, when Muslims stormed an Ethiopian Orthodox church, setting it on fire and attacking churchgoers with machetes. Police made several arrests, but at year's end courts had not yet sentenced anyone arrested in connection with either incident. On July 24, [2006] due to a lack of proper construction permits, the city administration dismantled a converted mosque in Addis Ababa. On the subsequent three Fridays, local Muslims demonstrated in Addis Ababa to protest, resulting in clashes with security forces and arrests and minor injuries of protestors. The situation was resolved when the Addis Ababa city administration granted land to the Muslim community for the construction of a new mosque on an alternate site.” [3l](p14)

JEHOVAH'S WITNESSES

20.23 The US IRF 2007 report notes that:

“There are reportedly more than 7,500 Jehovah's Witnesses ... in the country. ... Members of the Jehovah's Witnesses continued to lease their own plots of land in the capital and throughout the country, due to lack of suitable properties available from the Government. However, in Oromiya some plots were provided free of charge to some religious groups to build places of worship.” [3k] (p1(Section I)-3(Section II, Restrictions on Religious Freedom))

ETHIOPIAN JEWS

20.24 The BBC, in a report dated 9 January 2004, states that:

“The Israeli Government are to speed up the moving of the remaining 18,000 Ethiopian Jews to the Middle East. However, the emigration of the Falasha Mura community would not start next week as had earlier been reported, says

Israel's foreign ministry....The Falasha Mura are the last remaining Jewish community in Ethiopia and have long been persecuted for their beliefs.... Ethiopian Foreign Minister Seyoum Mesfin, speaking alongside Mr Shalom, said a mass migration was not needed as Ethiopians were free to travel wherever they wished." [7o]

20.25 The BBC reported on 20 September 2005 that:

"Hundreds of Ethiopian Jews have gone on hunger strike to protest against a delay in their relocation to Israel. Frustrated by an eight-year-long wait, the community has resolved not to eat until the planned move gets under way. The Falasha Mura, or Beta-Israel as they prefer to be called, are an ancient and isolated group living in the Ethiopian highlands. Although some were forcibly converted to Christianity, they trace their roots to the biblical King Solomon....Members of the Falasha Mura community – many wearing Jewish skullcaps – began the hunger strike in their camp in the capital, Addis Ababa, on Tuesday morning. They are protesting against their 'long wait' to return to the Promised Land. Israeli officials say they will all be allowed to travel by the end of 2007." [7q]

20.26 US State Department's human rights report 2006 states that: "The Jewish community numbered approximately 2,000. There were no reports of anti-Semitic acts." [3l](p.4)

PENTECOSTALS

20.27 The USSD report for 2006 states that: "Evangelical leaders states that because authorities perceived them as 'newcomers,' they were at a disadvantage compared with the EOC and the Ethiopian Islamic Affairs Supreme Council (EIASC) in the allocation of land." [3l](p14)

See also [Ethnic Groups](#)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

21. ETHNIC GROUPS

- 21.01 The USSD report for 2006 documented that: "There were more than 80 ethnic groups living in the country, of which the Oromo was the largest, at 40 percent of the population. Although many groups influenced the political and cultural life of the country, Amharas and Tigrayans from the northern highlands played a dominant role. The federal system drew boundaries roughly along major ethnic group lines, and regional states had much greater control over their affairs than previously. Most political parties remained primarily ethnically based." [31] (p19, Section 5, National/ Racial/ Ethnic Minorities)

ETHNIC DIVISIONS

- 21.02 The USSD report for 2006 states there were over 80 ethnic groups living in Ethiopia, the largest being the Oromo, making up 40 percent of the population. Other significant groups include the Amharas and Tigrayans from the northern highlands. Political parties were mainly ethnically based and the military remained ethnically diverse, with the senior officer corps dominated by Tigrayans. Tigrayan and Gambellan troops were reportedly deployed in Addis Ababa and urban centres during the May 2005 elections and resulting demonstrations where the opposition was strong.
- 21.03 There were reports that the employment of teachers and government workers was sometimes terminated if they were not in the major ethnic group in the region. Areas in the west, east and south of the country suffered incidents of ethnic conflict. Clashes between the and the OLF and government and other ethnic groups in the western, southern, and eastern areas. The OLF and the government engaged in many clashes. There were also clashes among ethnic groups in the Gambella, Somali, and Southern Nations, Nationalities, and Peoples regions were also reported, resulting in hundreds of deaths. Late May to early June 2006 saw over 39 killed and 34 injured in a dispute between two Garhaajis subclans, the Habar Yonis and Idagaale in Somali region Daroor over the construction of a water reservoir. In June 2006 government border changes in the south provoked violent clashes between Guji and Borena clans, causing 150 deaths and 120,000 to flee their homes. A ceasefire and resource-sharing was agreed to in July 2006. It was reported in September 2006 that fighting between key indigenous groups, the Anuak, Nuer, and Mazingir, in the Gambella region was responsible for the displacement of around 45,000 persons from their homes. (USSD report for 2006) [31] (p19, Section 5, National/Racial/Ethnic Minorities)
- 21.04 Freedom House's 2007 Freedom in the World report for Ethiopia states that: "The Government has tended to favor Tigrayan ethnic interests in economic and political matters. Politics within the EPRDF have been dominated by the Tigrayan People's Democratic Front. Discrimination against and repression of other groups, especially the Oromo, have been widespread. [131](p)
- 21.05 Much of the internal conflict in Ethiopia was said to be a result of the "delicate ethno-linguistic balance."(Freedom House/UNHCR, 25 September 2007) [42e](p6)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

LANGUAGES IN ETHIOPIA

- 21.06 The Constitution provides for equal recognition for all Ethiopian languages although Amharic is the working language of the Federal Government. [4] (p3)
- 21.07 Kenneth Katzner, in his book *Languages of the World*, notes that the Cushitic languages are spoken mainly in Ethiopia and Somalia, though they also extend into Eritrea, Sudan, and Kenya. The Cushitic languages of Ethiopia include Oromo, Sidamo, and Hadiyya, as well as Somali, and are spoken by about half the population of Ethiopia. [33] (p29) In addition to living languages, the Ethiopian Orthodox Church officially uses Ge'ez as a liturgical language. [33] (p304)
- 21.08 Katzner, in his book, states that: "Amharic, the national language of Ethiopia. It is the mother tongue of about 20 million people (one third of the country's population), living mostly in the vicinity of the capital, Addis Ababa, and in the area to the north. About 30 million others speak it as a second language." [33] (p304) Katzner further mentions that: "Tigrinya is spoken in Ethiopia and in neighboring Eritrea. In the former it is spoken by [sic] about 4 million people, most of them in the northernmost province of Tigray....Like Amharic, Tigrinya belongs to the Ethiopic branch of the Semitic languages. It is most closely related to Tigre, the other principle language of Eritrea. All three are written in the Ethiopic alphabet." [33] (p307)

OROMOS

- 21.09 The CIA factbook on Ethiopia (updated on 4 October 2007) states that the Oromo People account for 32.1 per cent of the population, which makes them the majority group in Ethiopia. [2] (p3) The World Directory of Minorities (1997) notes that: "Oromo are the largest ethnic minority group in Ethiopia, and are speakers of Oromo languages (Oromigna, Oromiffa, 'Galla'). They are predominant in southern, south-eastern and south-western Ethiopia but also live in the highland areas." [34] (p413)
- 21.10 The World Directory of Minorities (1997) also notes that: "They are diverse in terms of their culture, social organization and religion, although most retain some features of their unique and complex generation-grading system, 'gada'. In some areas they are too assimilated with the Amhara to be easily organised into a disciplined national opposition." [34] (p413)
- 21.11 The World Directory of Minorities further adds:
- "There are four main groups: western Oromo, mainly in 'Wollegga', many of whom have been Christianised by missionary churches; northern Oromo, of Mecha-Tulam, modern Shoa and the area to the south, who are more integrated into Amhara culture than other Oromo groups, are mostly Christians of the Ethiopian Orthodox Church and speak Amharic; southern Oromo, who often have semi-nomadic lifestyles and are not incorporated into any larger regional or religious unit. And Borana, believed by some to be the seminal branch of the Oromo because of their rigid observance of the 'gada' social system, and who live in an arid area of Ethiopia along the border with Kenya. Eastern Oromo of Haraghe include the Muslim population of Harar and Dire Dawa, among others. This group has strong links to the Arab world and its local leaders have a strong Muslim orientation. The term Oromia, signifying an

independent Oromo state, is important to the Oromo and the OLF [Oromo Liberation Front], allowing them to consolidate their various regional and related groups into one Oromo nation.” [34] (pp413-414)

21.12 The OLF website describes the Oromo people:

“The Oromo are one of the Cushitic speaking groups of people with variations in colour and physical characteristics ranging from Hamitic to Nilotic....The Cushtics have inhabited the north-eastern and eastern Africa for as long as recorded history. The land of Cush, Nubia or the ancient Ethiopia in middle and lower Nile is the home of the Cushitic speakers....The Oromo are also known by another name, Galla. The people neither call themselves or like to be called by this name. They always called themselves Oromoo or Oromoota (plural). It is not known for certain when the name Galla was given to them.” [20b] (pp4-7)

21.13 Human Rights Watch notes that:

“Oromia is the largest and most populous of Ethiopia’s nine regional states. It sprawls over 32 percent of the country’s total land area and is home to at least 23 million people. Oromia surrounds the nation’s capital, Addis Ababa, and divides Ethiopia’s southwestern states from the rest of the country. While Oromia’s population is ethnically diverse, the overwhelming majority of people who reside there are ethnic Oromo. The Oromo population is quite diverse in terms of history, religion and other factors, but the group shares a common language, Afan Oromo and a strong and distinct sense of ethnic and national identity. Oromo nationalism has evolved in response to the Oromo people’s long, difficult and often antagonistic relationship with the Ethiopian state. Much of what is now Oromia was conquered and forcibly incorporated into the Amhara-dominated Ethiopian empire towards the end of the nineteenth century. During the old imperial era, the Oromo people were subjected to widespread repression.” (Human Rights Watch –10 May 2005) [11g] (p7)

21.14 On 30 September 2005, Amnesty International notes that:

“The first eight were arrested after protests at a cultural performance at the university, staged by the Oromia Region ruling party. The performance broke up when several Oromo students protested to Oromia regional state officials about the recent federal government decision to transfer the regional state capital from Addis Ababa to Adama (also known as Nazareth), a town 100 kilometres south-east of Addis Ababa. Police arrested the eight students that evening, and accused them of causing damage to university property, including broken windows.” [10i]

21.15 On 6 September 2007, Amnesty International reported that: “Thousands of members of the Oromo ethnic group (or ‘nationality’) have been detained, and many of them tortured, in recent years on suspicion of links with the OLF, for example for allegedly distributing pro-OLF leaflets, fundraising or possession of weapons. Among the detainees have been prisoners of conscience who have not advocated armed opposition or support for the OLF, such as leaders of the Mecha Tulema Association, a long-established and officially-registered Oromo community group, who were released from three years’ detention in early 2007.” [10t]

For further information about the Oromiya region where most of the Oromo people live please refer to the Ethiopian Embassy website (Regional States): www.ethioembassy.org.uk

AMHARAS

- 21.16 The Encyclopaedia of the Peoples of the World reports the Amharas as being the core population of Ethiopia, living predominantly in the central Ethiopian highlands of Gandar, Gojjam, western Wollo, and northern Shoa. They are traditionally farmers, producing grain and using the plough; although they also have links to the military and administrative careers. [115] (p39-42)
- 21.17 The Africa South of the Sahara 2005 Report notes that Amharas are represented in the Government by the Amhara National Democratic Movement (ANDM), which won 134 seats in the 2000 elections and is affiliated to the ruling EPRDF. [1a] (p443-444)

For further information about the Amhara region, where most of the Amhara people live please refer to the Ethiopian Embassy website (Regional States): www.ethioembassy.org.uk

SIDAMA/SIDAMO

- 21.18 The World Directory of Minorities (1997) notes that:

“There are eight distinct groups of Sidama people living in parts of Shoa and Sidamo-Borana provinces. They speak Cushitic and have an ‘ensete’ (false banana) planting culture. Before Oromo migration, the Sidama inhabited almost the whole of southern Ethiopia. Oromo used the term, ‘sidama’ meaning ‘foreigner’, and one of the eight groups still retains that name. An interchange of Sidama and Oromo institutions took place during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries. Consequently some are animist, others Christian or Muslim. By 1891 the Sidama people had been incorporated into the Ethiopian Empire.” [34] (p414)

SOMALIS

- 21.19 The CIA factbook on Ethiopia (updated 4 October 2007) states that: “The Somali people account for around 5.9% of the population.” [2] (p4)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

BERTA (‘SHANKELLA’, BENI, SHANGUI)

- 21.20 The World Directory of Minorities (1997) notes that:

“The Berta regard themselves as descended from a single family whom they trace back to 1720. Islam was established among them by 1855. They were conquered 1897-8 by imperial forces while their leader, Shaikh Khojali, preserved their autonomy by regular tribute of alluvial gold... They and other Nilotic peoples have been labelled pejoratively as ‘Shankella’, although this was officially discharged by Haile Selassie. Many Berta were brought to the capital as slaves. Slave trading was a business which the Shaikh Khojali

family conducted with Sudan-based traders as well as Ethiopians. Berta were much desired as slaves by raiders on both sides of the Sudan-Ethiopian border.” [34] (p414)

AFAR

- 21.21 The World Directory of Minorities (1997) notes that: “Afar have been most effected by the creation of an independent Eritrea. At the time of its inception, the Afar Liberation Front (ALF) leader, Ali Mirah Anfere, declared that the ALF’s goal would be to establish an independent Islamic State for the Afars. Its boundaries were to be decided by Afar ethnic habitation, including the Awash River Basin and neighbouring territories in the southern part of Eritrea. Mengistu’s creation of an autonomous province of Assab did nothing to settle the Afar issue, since the most fertile land in the Awash Valley remained in Amhara control.” [34] (p414)
- 21.22 The Encyclopaedia of The Peoples of the World notes the Afar live in southern Eritrea, eastern Ethiopia and Djibouti. The non-urban are mostly nomadic pastoralists, herding camels, cattle, sheep and goats, and in addition mine salt from the sub-sea level Danakil depression saline lakes, located in the East African Rift Valley. [115] (p 20-21)
- 21.23 The World Directory of Minorities reports that the Afar are the group most affected by the creation of an independent Eritrea. [116] (p 414-415)

See [ALF](#) and [ARDUF](#)

GURAGE

- 21.24 The World Directory of Minorities (1997) notes that “There are 14 to 16 groups in the Gurage cluster. The western group formed a political federation in the mid-nineteenth century consisting of seven clans inhabiting an area around Lake Zway in Shoa. They are ‘ensete’ cultivators like their neighbours in Sidamo. Some claim descent from a Tigrayan noble who came to conquer them in the fourteenth century. Eastern Gurage (Soddo) trace their origins to the Harar area from which they fled during the sixteenth century invasion of Ahmad ibn Ibrahim. An attempt at unifying the western Gurage under one leader was allegedly made by a Christian commander who came to relieve them of Oromo raids. Emperor Menelik II incorporated both eastern and western Gurage into the empire by 1889. Gurage men weave and market cloth. Certain sub-castes tan hides or smelt iron. Pottery is a woman’s craft. Gurage women continue to be excluded from land ownership. The Soddo Gurage reportedly follow the custom of circumcising both boys and girls at infancy, while the western group are said to circumcise both boys and girls (clitoridectomy) at the age of eight and ten respectively. Christian, Muslim and traditional Gurage belief in the god Waq, co-exist to varying degrees depending on the area. In the country and in cities Gurage are adept at forming self-help societies and are active traders.” [34] (p415)

ANUAK

- 21.25 The World Directory of Minorities (1997) notes that:

“Associated with Sudanese penetration of a vaguely defined ‘Ethiopia’, these people date from the first millennium BCE [Before Common Era] with a culture preoccupied with cattle raiding and millet growing. The Anuak are hunters, agriculturalists and fishers living in the fertile Gambela forest region of south-western Ethiopia. At the end of 1979, their land was seized by the government and there were attempts to draft them into the army and into forced labour on collective farms. Many Anuak fled to the bush in an attempt to reach Sudan and were shot or imprisoned. Their numbers have halved from a generation ago and they have been displaced from their traditional lands as northerners resettled in the area.” [34] (p415)

- 21.26 Amnesty International 2007 report, covering events in 2006, states that:

“In Gambela region in the southwest, there were scores of arrests of members of the Anuak ethnic group. Hundreds of people arrested during mass killings in Gambela town in December 2003 were still detained without charge or trial.” [10n] (p3)

- 21.27 The recent violence in the Gambella region has its roots in history. The BBC news report, dated 12 February 2004 notes that:

“Aid agencies say the Anyuak (sic) people feel they have been gradually displaced from their traditional lands. The problem began in the 1980s – when the previous government used forced resettlement to bring about 50,000 people from Ethiopia’s exhausted central highlands to the fertile, but swampy, malaria- infested Gambella. Pressure increased as thousands of ethnic Nuer sought shelter in the region to escape from the Sudanese civil war...Last year the authorities sacked a number of Anyuak (sic), including some policemen. They are reported to have taken their weapons and gone into the bush, carrying out sporadic attacks.” [7u]

- 21.28 A Human Rights Watch report, called ‘Targetting the Anuak’ published on 24 March 2005 and available on their website, provides useful information on the Anuk at <http://hrw.org/reports/2005/ethiopia0305/>

- 21.29 The International Human Rights Clinic reports on 13 December 2006 that violence has continued since the massacre of December 2003. Human rights violations have been committed since by the Ethiopian military, such as extra judicial killings, rape, and arbitrary arrests and detention, with villagers afraid to leave their homes or report such abuses for fear of retribution. [114]

ADARE/GEFU (HARAR)

- 21.30 The World Directory of Minorities (1997) notes that:

“The Oromo and Amhara residents of greater Harar call the inner-city residents Adare. There are about 30,000 in the old city, with a distinct language and culture. The Adare are distinguished for being the only people in Ethiopia to have developed a tradition centring on a large urban centre. In their own language the term for Adare is Gefu, literally, person of the city. Adare is also the language spoken in Harar and is written in Arabic characters. Harar is the premier Muslim city of Ethiopia. An overlapping social network is divided into kinship networks, groups and neighbours. The latter concerns itself with the expenses of weddings and funerals in a cooperative way. A

school was established in 1972 to counter the central government effort to spread the Amharic language and restrict Islamic religious instruction. In 1975 the Dergue (sic) imposed a 'kebele' system of local government, as the neighbourhood groups refused to be politicized." [34] (p415)

BETA ISRAEL

21.31 The World Directory of Minorities (1997) notes that:

"Also known as the Ethiopian Jews, and until recently by the derogatory name Falasha (meaning stranger or exile in Ge'ez), at their peak in the seventeenth century there were over 1 million Beta Israel in Ethiopia. Before mass migration to Israel in the 1980's they numbered approximately 30,000 and lived in Gondar province and the Simien Mountains in northern Ethiopia. The Beta Israel perceive themselves to be Jewish, living a traditional form of life evolving from at least the fourteenth century, although some suggest that their origins are more ancient. Their ancestors were deprived of the right to hold land as a result of the north-west expansion of the core Abyssinian State. Beta Israel consider contact with Christians to be ritually impure, and this reinforced the self-identity of Beta Israel and allowed them to continue their religious and social life in the face of pressure to convert, while being excluded from positions of authority within the state. Their basic tenets are those of Judaism." [34] (p415)

21.32 The report further adds:

"Most Ethiopian Jews lived in small rural communities in Gondar and Tigre provinces, where they suffered from prejudice at the hands of neighbouring peoples. The Ethiopian Orthodox Church opposed the development of Jewish schools. After World War Two, they continued to face discrimination and suffer evictions, extortionate taxes and rents, and attacks on cemeteries. After the revolution of 1974, in theory the position of Beta Israel was improving because of the land reform. But Jews were often given inferior land and their freedom to travel was restricted. Beta Israel had much to gain from the land reforms and were made the target of the counter-revolutionary Ethiopian Democratic Union, composed of the old nobility and landowners in Gondar. During 1977-79 they were forced to flee remote villages and move to areas of greater concentration." [34] (pp415-416)

21.33 The World Directory of Minorities (1997) further notes that:

"They were also attacked by the Ethiopian Peoples Revolutionary Party for alleged Zionist tendencies. Substantial numbers of Jews were among the thousands tortured, imprisoned, and massacred in the 1978 'Red Terror' campaigns waged by the Dergue (sic). In March 1984, at the height of the famine in northern Ethiopia, thousands of Beta Israel began to move to Sudan by foot. Several thousands lost their lives in transit, children were orphaned and separated from their parents, and disease and malnutrition were rife in the refugee camps. At the end of 1984 Operation Moses brought many more to Israel, and others left in 1991 in Operation Solomon." [34] (p416)

ERITREANS IN ETHIOPIA

(also see the COIS Country Report on Eritrea)

- 21.34 The USSD report for 2006 states: “Most Eritreans and Ethiopians of Eritrean origin were registered with the Government and held identity cards and 6-month residence permits to gain access to hospitals and other public services. However, there were anecdotal reports that indigent Eritreans were denied the right to seek free medical services by government officials at the local level.” [31] (p13, Section 2d)

DEPORTATIONS AND REPATRIATIONS

- 21.35 The USSD report for 2006 Human Rights Report states that: “During the year the ICRC repatriated 988 Ethiopians from Eritrea and repatriated 83 Eritreans.” [31] (p13, Section 2d)

see also [Eritreans in Ethiopia](#)

REPATRIATED ETHIOPIAN REFUGEES

- 21.36 On 29 October 2007 allAfrica.com reported that, according to the International Committee of the Red Cross (ICRC), on 26 October 2007 “835 Ethiopians living in Eritrea have been repatriated across the militarized Eritrean-Ethiopian border.” [122]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

22. LESBIAN, GAY, BISEXUAL AND TRANSGENDER PERSONS

- 22.01 Behind the Mask (a website on gay and lesbian affairs in Africa), when accessed on 21 February 2006, reported that:

“Laws covering homosexual activity: Sections 600 and 601 prohibit homosexual acts between men and between women, with a penalty of 10 days to 3 years’ ‘simple imprisonment’. This penalty may be increased by 5 or more years when the offender ‘makes a profession of such activities’, or exploits a dependency relation in order to exercise influence over the other person. The maximum sentence of 10 years’ imprisonment can be applied when the offender uses violence, intimidation or coercion, trickery or fraud, or takes unfair advantage of the victim’s inability to offer resistance. The maximum sentence can also be applied when the victim is subjected to acts of cruelty or sadism; when the offender transmits a venereal disease although fully aware of being infected with it; when an adult is charged with committing homosexual acts with persons under 15 years of age; or when distress, shame or despair drives the victim to committing suicide.” [39a]

- 22.02 The report continued:

“Ethiopia voted against ILGA [International Lesbian and Gay Association] having consultative status at the UN in January and on April 30, 2002. Berhane Meskel Abebe, the Ethiopian representative on the UN Committee on Non-Governmental Organizations, said his country voted against ILGA in January because homosexuality is a crime punishable by imprisonment in Ethiopia. ‘It doesn’t go with our society’s belief and general culture and practice.’ he is reported to have said.” [39a]

- 22.03 The USSD report for 2006 notes that: “Homosexuality is illegal and punishable by imprisonment. Instances of homosexual activity determined to be cruel, involving coercion, or involving a minor (age 13 to 16) are punishable by not less than three months or more than five years in prison. Where children under 13 years of age are involved, the law provides for imprisonment of five to 25 years. While society did not widely accept homosexuality, there were no reports of violence against homosexuals.” [31] (p19, Section 5, Other Societal Abuses and Discrimination)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

23. DISABILITY

23.01 The Social Security Online website's 2007 profile of Ethiopia notes that the disability pension is: "... equal to 30% of the insured's average monthly basic salary in the last 3 years before the disability began, plus 1.125% (civilian) or 1.5% (military) of the insured's average monthly basic salary for each year of service beyond 10 years. The maximum monthly pension is 70% of the insured's average basic salary. Benefit adjustment: Benefits may be adjusted by the Council of Ministers every 5 years." [31]

23.02 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

"While the law mandates equal rights for persons with disabilities, the government had no established mechanisms to enforce these rights. Persons with disabilities sometimes complained of job discrimination. The government did not mandate access to buildings or provide services for persons with disabilities. Although the law provides for rehabilitation and assistance to persons with physical and mental disabilities, the government devoted few resources to these purposes." [31] (p20)

23.03 The USSD report for 2006 continued:

"There were approximately seven million persons with disabilities, according to the Ethiopian National Association for the Disabled. Although there were an estimated 800,000 persons with mental disabilities, there was only one mental hospital and only an estimated 10 psychiatrists in the country. The Ministry of Labor and Social Affairs was responsible for protecting the rights of the disabled. Under funding from the ministry, prosthetic and orthopaedic centers were established in five of the nine regional states over the past three years, albeit with limited capacity." [31] (p20)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

24. WOMEN

- 24.01 Oxfam International reported on how Ethiopian women were reclaiming their authority by acting as peacekeepers, on 31 May 2007. The women's peace council helps women speak out about the suffering armed conflicts bring on their families. The article states that: "Women bear the brunt of hardship when violence rips through a community, leaving husbands dead, homes in ashes, livestock looted. They lose fathers, brothers, and sons ... They take care of the wounded, the children, the animals." [126]
- 24.02 UNHCR however reported on 25 September 2007 that women continued to be abused and discriminated against. [42e](p6) Culture and religion dominated social attitudes about the rights of women, particularly in rural areas. [42e](p6) Although women's support groups and organisations existed they lacked public support. [42e](p6) Women were more likely to be affected by the HIV/AIDS epidemic and were less likely to go to school, with only around sixteen percent attending secondary education. [42e](p6)

See also [Women, Non-governmental organisations and government; HIV/AIDS](#)

POLITICAL RIGHTS AND LEGAL RIGHTS

- 24.03 The 1994 Constitution provides for the equality of women. [4] (p12-13) The Ethiopian Embassy website describes Ethiopian women as being: "actively involved in all aspects of their society's life. Women are both producers and procreators and they are also active participants in the social, political, and cultural activities of their communities. However the varied and important roles they play have not always been recognised. The discriminatory political, economic and social rules and regulations prevailing in Ethiopia have barred women from enjoying the fruits of their labour. Without equal opportunities, they have lagged behind men in all fields of self-advancement." [5]
- 24.04 A report 'The Political Participation of the Women in Ethiopia, Challenges and Prospects' dated 25 April 2005 by the Ethiopian Women Lawyers Association states that: "After Derg's communist regime was left to its demise in 1991, the transitional government of Ethiopia that constituted a coalition of 27 political and liberation organisations was established. Ethiopia was transformed from centralised a single-party country to a multi-party federation that was ethnically based. A Constitutional Assembly was held in which women also participated. It is recorded that out of 544 elected members of the Constitutional Assembly 24 of them (i.e. 4.14%) were women." [55](p22)
- 24.05 The report continues: "Thereafter a new constitution of Ethiopia was written and adopted in 1995. It incorporated provisions contained in the UN Human Rights Conventions and declarations such as UDHR, CEDAW and DEDAW and regional instruments such as the African Charter on Human and People's rights. In the FDRE Constitution affirmative action has been adopted in favour of women, making Ethiopia one of the few African countries that formally adopted the same. The affirmative action extends to women's enjoyment of political rights and protections." [55](p22)
- 24.06 A National Report on Progress made in the Implementation of the Beijing Platform for Action (Beijing +10), March 2004 on Ethiopia reports that: "Out of

547 seats reserved for parliamentarians in 1995, it was only 15 (2.74%) that were occupied by women. However, by the next round election, an increasing trend of women's participation has been observed. During the 2000 House of People's Representative election, about 42 (7.7%) of the candidates for parliamentary seats were women compared to 2.7% in 1995." [56](p17)

- 24.07 The report continues: "Although not satisfactory, women participation in local authorities has also improved. With the introduction of a Federal System of Government, in 1991, by devolution of decision making power and responsibilities to regional states, an increasing trend of women participation in local authorities have also been seen. During the 1995 general election for regional council, out of 1355 members 77 (5.0%) were women. This number increased both in terms of membership and number of women in 2000 election. Thus, in the election held in 2000 for regional council, while the number of members increased to 1647, there were 244 (12.9%) women, which have shown an increase by 10%. At the lowest level of Woreda Council, only 6.6% are women out of the 70,430 council members. At the lowest administrative unit, the Kebele, women constitute only 13.9% of the 928,288 elected officials." [56](p17)
- 24.08 The report also notes that: "Further, at the level of international representation, among the 28 ambassadors that Ethiopia appointed at different missions abroad, only 4 (14.3) are women. [56](p17) Ethiopia is also a signatory of global agreements on women rights such as Convention on Elimination of all forms of Discrimination Against Women (CEDAW) which guarantees women equal right and protection from discrimination." [56] (p3)
- 24.09 The USAID report notes that: "Ethiopian women trying to enter politics have made significant strides in the last decade. In the early 1990's a Women's Affairs Office was established in the Office of the Prime Minister to represent women's issues and in 1995 gender equality was guaranteed in the constitution. And for the May 2005 election, the government required that 30 percent of Parliamentary candidates in the ruling party would be women. Yet there remains a public perception that women should stay at home, and potential female politicians still lack cohesion and strong support system." [30b]
- 24.10 The USAID report continues: "USAID is funding an effort to back Ethiopian women who are trying to enter politics. In March 2005, 175 men and women attended a conference to discuss strategies to overcome challenges female candidates face and to increase their participation in upcoming elections. Participants also drafted and signed a five-point declaration to support women's political participation. Fifty female candidates were selected by their respective parties to participate in an intensive two-day candidate training session that highlighted and reinforced leadership skills, public speaking, campaign development, media strategies, fundraising and resource mobilization." [30b]
- 24.11 The USAID report concluded: "More than 100 female candidates contesting seats in the May 2005 elections received the pre-election training, which helped them plan their campaigns and discuss principles of governance. The Ethiopian Women's Media Association, promoted the candidates through radio, TV and billboards." [30b]
- 24.12 The USSD report for 2006 report notes that:

“Of the 19 members of the Council of Ministers, two were women, and a number of women held senior positions. There were 116 women in the 547 seat House of Peoples' Representatives, a gain from 14 in the previous parliament, and 21 women in the 113-member House of Federation. Of the 14 members of the Supreme Court, three were women. During the May 2005 national elections women constituted nearly half of the community observers, party workers, and election officials at polling stations.” [31] (p15, Section 3)

- 24.13 The International Ethiopian Women's Organisation (IEWO), as states on their website, is “an organization working to bring peace, respect of human rights and wellness and security in the life of all women. IEWO recognizes that Ethiopian women must have a determining voice in the affairs of their country and community in order to bring meaningful change for all. IEWO is devoted to furthering Ethiopian women's active and assertive participation in the struggle for political and economic equality for all women.” [125]

SOCIAL AND ECONOMIC RIGHTS

Marriage

- 24.14 The Revised Family Code of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia states the following:

“Article 1. – Various form of Marriage:

- 1) Marriage may be concluded before an officer of civil status.
- 2) Notwithstanding the provisions of Sub-Article (1) of this Article, marriage may be concluded in accordance with the religion or custom of the future spouses.

Article 3. – Religious Marriage.

Religious Marriage shall take place when a man and a woman have performed such acts or rites as deemed to constitute a valid marriage by their religion or the religion of one of them.

Article 4. – Marriage according to custom.

Marriage according to custom shall take place when a man and a woman have performed such rites as deemed to constitute a valid marriage by the custom of community in which they live or by the custom of the community to which the belong or to which one of them belongs.

Article 6. – Consent

A valid marriage shall take place only when the spouses have given their free and full consent.

Article 7. – Age.

- 1) Neither man or a woman who has no attained the full age of eighteen years shall conclude marriage.

Article 14. – Consent Extorted by Violence.

- 1) Marriage concluded as a result of consent which is extorted by violence shall not be valid.

- 2) Consent is deemed to be extorted by violence where it is given by a spouse to protect himself or one of his ascendants or descendants, or any other, close relative.
 - 3) From a serious and imminent danger or threat of danger.” [57]
- 24.15 *The Journal of Biosocial Science* notes in the article, “Divorce in Ethiopia: the impact of early marriage and childlessness”, published in 2000, that: “There are six forms of marriage in Ethiopia among the Orthodox Christian People (54% of the population from the 1984 census, excluding the rural areas of Tigray and Eritrea) (Transitional Government of Ethiopia Office of the Population and Housing Census Commission, 1991, p.60: *serg* (ceremonial marriage), *k’urban* (religious marriage), *semayana* (civil marriage) *k’ot’assir* (marriage by abduction) There categories are not rigid and it is often difficult to place a woman’s history into one category, as she may have experienced the characteristics of several of these types of marriages in progression to her first marriage.” [76] (p.356)
- 24.16 The article continues: “Despite the predominance of religion in the daily lives of most Ethiopian Orthodox Christians, the Orthodox Church is not significantly involved in the area of marriage and divorce. The Orthodox Church has attempted to intervene in some areas of marriage, but without success.” [76] (p356)
- 24.17 The article also states: “The marriage practices of the Muslim population in Ethiopia (33% of the population from the 1984 census, excluding the rural areas of Tigray and Eritrea) (Transitional Government of Ethiopia Office of the Population and Housing Census Commission, 1991, p.60) involve religious authorities a greater extent than Orthodox Christian marriages. The traditional Muslim marriage will begin with an arrangement between the parents for the union of the children. The couple is not usually given any choice in whom they marry, although increasingly the sons have some choice. An engagement period will be followed by a ceremony that is presided over by a quadi (imam of the mosque). The marriage is defined and formalised according to the Sharia law of Islam. Polygamy is allowed and, although divorce is strongly discouraged, a marriage may still be dissolved with the husband’s triple pronouncement of divorce.” [76] (p357)
- 24.18 The article also notes that: “The state has also attempted to regulate marriage, without much success. The state has outlawed child marriages and *k’o’assir* marriages, which usually involve a boy coming into a wealthy household to provide labour, and later marrying a daughter of the family. Neither of these laws is widely enforced, and thus these practices still continue.” [76](p357)

Early/child marriage

- 24.19 The Commission on Human Rights in the fifty-ninth session on 27 February 2003, Report of the Special Rapporteur on “violence against women its cause and consequences”, by Ms Radhika Coomaraswamy, states that: “In 2000 Parliament adopted a new family law, which raised the legal age for marriage for girls from 15 to 18, the same as for the boys; it puts civil law above customary law and religious law.” [58]
- 24.20 *The Ethiopian Journal of Health Development* in an article ‘Women’s Health and Life Events Study in Rural Ethiopia’ published in 2003, notes that:

“Despite of a clear provision in the Civil Code and Penal Code, girls are given for marriage before they attain the minimum age of marriage when their bodies are still immature. These problems thus lead victims of early marriage to problems such as fistula, and sexually transmitted diseases, including HIV/AIDS. Another consequence of early marriage can be seen in the desertion of these young girls from their home places leaving their husbands and migration to other cities looking for new life.” [105] (p11)

- 24.21 The World Health Organisation in the report ‘An Assessment of Reproductive Health Needs in Ethiopia 4’ , accessed on 15 May 2006, states that: “One factor contributing to this pattern of early marriage is a custom, especially common in northern Ethiopia, in which girls under the age of 15 are married to young men usually no older than 15-19. These, so called “early” or “child marriages” are essentially “parent-centred” arrangements between two families of different lineages (Dagne, 1994). Though the institution is believed once played a critical economic role in forging alliances among the rich peasant classes and in consolidation ancestral and land-holding, the nationalization of the land over the past two decades has made its role today far more ambiguous. Yet it continues to be widely practiced.” [60] (p3)

- 24.22 The Population Council’s brief in July 2004 on Child Marriage states that “Child Marriage, in many instances, marks an abrupt transition into sexual relations with a husband who is considerably older and unchosen. Ethiopia has one of the most severe crises of child marriage in the world today. The legal age of marriage is 18 for both males and females, but it is widely ignored.” [67] (p1)

The Population Council’s report also notes that: “Nationwide, 19 percent of girls were married by age 15, and about half of girls were married by age 19. Child marriage is extremely prevalent in some regions; in Amhara, 50 percent of girls were married by age 15 and 80 percent were married by age 18”. [67] (p1)

- 24.23 IRIN News reported on 12 April 2007 on the launch of the Adolescent and Youth Reproductive Health Strategy (AYHR), to be implemented over eight years, to help tack problems such as early pregnancy and marriages, female circumcision, abduction and rape, and poor access to healthcare for 10 to 24 year olds. [9bd]
- 24.24 On 12 October 2007 USAID reported it had given more than \$1.3 million to CARE, an international non-government organisation, to implement a three-year program in Ethiopia to end child marriage and bride abduction in the country. [30d]

Marriage by abduction

- 24.25 Ethiopian Revised Criminal Code of Ethiopia, Proclamation No 414/2004 in the Article 587 – Abduction of a Woman states that:

“(1) Whoever with intent to marry a woman abducts her by violence or commits such an act after having obtained her consent by intimidation, threat, trickery or deceit, is punishable with rigorous imprisonment from three year to ten years.

- (2) Where the abduction is accompanied by rape, the perpetrator shall be liable to the punishment prescribed for rape in this code.
- (3) The conclusion of a marriage between the abductor and the abducted subsequent to the abduction shall not preclude criminal liability.
- (4) Nothing shall affect the right of the victim to compensation under civil law for the moral and material damage she may have sustained as a result of the abduction.” [69]

24.26 Article 589 – Abduction of a Minor of the Revised Criminal Code of Ethiopia, Proclamation No 414/2004 states:

- “(1) Whoever abducts another by violence, or commits such an act after having obtained his consent by intimidation or violence, trickery or deceit is punishable with rigorous imprisonment from five year to fifteen years.
- (3) Whoever carries off, abducts or improperly detains an infant or a young person, in order to deprive his parents or lawful guardians of his custody, is punishable with rigorous imprisonment not exceeding five years.” [69]

24.27 The United Nations Committee on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination against Women, Combined fourth and fifth periodic reports of States Parties, 30th Session 2005 report of the Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination of against Women notes that: “With the continued pressure from non-governmental organisations (women’s organisations and others) both at the grassroots levis, law-making agencies have begun to appreciate the importance of playing an active role in handling cases of violence against women. Social mobilization against rape and abduction was one of the significant actions during the report period.” [59] (p10)

24.28 The USSD report for 2006 notes:

“Although illegal, the abduction of women and girls as a form of marriage continued to be a widespread practice in several regions, including the Amhara, Oromiya, and Southern Nations, Nationalities, and Peoples regions, despite the government’s attempts to combat the practice. Forced sexual relationships accompanied most marriages by abduction, and women often experienced physical abuse during the abduction. Abductions led to conflicts among families, communities, and ethnic groups. In cases of marriage by abduction, the perpetrator did not face punishment if the victim agreed to marry him (unless authorities annulled the marriage); even after the conviction of a perpetrator, authorities often commuted the sentence if the victim married him. Early/child marriage was also a problem, particularly in Amhara and Tigray regions, where girls were routinely married as early as age seven, despite the legal minimum age of 18 for marriage. There were some signs of growing public awareness of the problem of abuse of women and girls, including early marriage.” [31] (p16, Section 5, Women)

24.29 On the Background Information on the Harmful Traditional Practices produced by UNICEF, undated, notes that:

“Marriage by abduction occurs in most parts of Oromia and Southern Nations Nationalities People’s Regional Sate (SNNP), the principal reasons behind marriage by abduction are:

- When the man feels or knows that the girl's family will not allow him to marry their daughter either due his ethnicity, class, age or economic status.
- When a girl is abducted in most instances the abductor will violate her. If a daughter is no longer a virgin, parents see that the only viable option available to her is to marry her abductor." [61]

24.30 The World Health Organisation in the report 'An Assessment of Reproductive Health Needs in Ethiopia 4', accessed on 15 May 2006, states that: "The rationale and the even consequences of abduction vary with the circumstances under which it is employed. In some cases, abduction entails the forced seizure and rape of a young woman against her will. But as studies have pointed out, the practice of abduction is also 'part of a complex social relationship related to family formation and the sustainability of ethnic groups'. (National Committee, 1998) Some abductions, for example are known to be arranged by the girl herself – ostensibly to circumvent her family's disapproval of the proposed partner. In other cases, it is the girl's family that arranges the abduction, particularly in situations where the family finds itself unable to finance the cost of a formal marriage." [60] (p2)

24.31 On 23 February 2007 IRIN News reported on the case of a 13 year old schoolgirl who had been abducted and forced into marriage twice within two years by a 39 year old male. The report states abduction to be commonplace in the area, 30km south-west of Addis Ababa, and that seven girls had been abducted over the previous eight months. The article goes on to state that: "Abduction is a legitimate way of procuring a bride in southern Ethiopia. ... The usual procedure is to kidnap a girl, hide her, and then eventually rape her. Then, having lost her virginity or becoming pregnant, a man can claim her as his bride. At this state, the prospective husband will call the village elders to negotiate the bride's price and act as a middleman between his family and that of the bride." The article lists poverty to be a reason for abduction as a legal wedding can cost around US \$1,800. [9b]

Dissolution of marriage

24.32 The Revised Criminal Code of Ethiopia, Proclamation No 414/2004 states that:

"Article 74.– Various Forms of Marriage Equivalent.

- 1) The causes and effects of dissolution of marriage shall be the same whichever the form of celebration of the marriage.
- 2) No distinction shall be made concerning dissolution whichever the form according to which the marriage is celebrated."

"Article 75.– Causes of Dissolution of Marriage

c) Divorce."

"Article 76 – Conditions of Decision for Divorce.

Marriage shall dissolve by divorce where:

- a) the spouses have agreed to divorce by mutual consent and such agreement is accepted by the court: or
- b) the spouses or one of them made a petition, for divorce, to the court."

“Article 81.– (1) Petition for Divorce.

- 1) A Petition for divorce may be made to the court either by the two spouses conjointly or by one of them.
- 2) The spouses or one of them may state in the petition the reasons for divorce.” [57]

24.33 The US Department of State, Bureau of Consular Affairs has states in the Reciprocity Schedule, dated 9 March 2004, the following:

“Obtaining a divorce is a rather lengthy process in Ethiopia. Each party must have two appointed family arbiters, acceptable to the court. The first priority of the family arbiters is to attempt to reunite the husband and wife. If this is not possible, they will then negotiate agreements for property settlement and child custody. The arbiters must present agreement to the court for final decision. Upon presentation of the court’s ruling and a copy of the judgements signed by all parties involved, the municipality will issue a divorce certificate in the Amharic language only. Most marriages in Ethiopia are religious in nature and the civil procedures and laws are intertwined with the religious commitments regarding termination of marriages.” [106]

24.34 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

“Although the law provides for equality of all persons, the government did not effectively enforce these protections. The law sets the legal marriage age for girls and boys at 18, elevates civil law above customary and religious law; allows for the legal sharing of property by unmarried couples who live together for at least five years, eliminates family arbitrators as a means of settling marital disputes in lieu of the court system, allows for the joint administration of common marital property, requires the courts to take into account the situation of children or the weakest member of the family in the event of divorce or separation, and imposes a six month waiting period on women seeking to remarry following divorce or the death of a spouse. However, regional councils had authority to determine family law for their respective regions. Four regions maintained their own family law: Amhara, Tigray, Oromiya, and Addis Ababa; however, regional laws were not uniformly enforced. By law, such regional regulations could not conflict with the national constitution.” [31] (p17, Section 5, Women)

24.35 The USSD report for 2006 also states:

“Discrimination against women was most acute in rural areas, where 85 percent of the population was located. The law contains discriminatory regulations, such as the recognition of the husband as the legal head of the family and the sole guardian of children over five years old. Authorities did not consider domestic violence a serious justification for granting a divorce. There was limited legal recognition of common-law marriage. Irrespective of the number of years the marriage existed, the number of children raised, and joint property, the law entitled women to only three months’ financial support if the common-law relationship ended. A husband had no obligation to provide financial assistance to his family and, as a result, women and children sometimes faced abandonment. The law states that any property owned before marriage belongs to the spouse that previously owned it. Any property gained during marriage is shared equally, although a wife does not have the right to inherit her deceased husband’s share. Even with stronger formal laws,

most rural residents continued to apply customary law in economic and social relationships.” [31] (p17, Section 5, Women)

Domestic violence and marital rape

- 24.36 *The Ethiopian Journal of Health Development*, in the article ‘Women’s Health and Life events study in Rural Ethiopia’, published in 2003, notes:

“Wife battering is one of the most common forms of domestic violence that occurs in the home context. The 1957 Criminal Code does not have a specific provision on domestic violence and wife battery is simply treated as one of the offences committed by a person against another under the general provisions states for ‘bodily’ injury. Most women do not want to take such cases to court for the fear of future reprisal as a result of absence of legal protection under the penal law. Many women also fear that their marriage will be dissolved as most of them are economically dependant. On the other hand, the few women who want take their cases to the police could not proceed as a result of the deeply entrenched social pressure against taking the case to the court. Even those women who proceed with the case are often not treated well by law enforcement agencies due to lack of gender sensitivity. Wife abuse cases have a high probability of failure due to the lack of admissible evidence, as the crime is committed behind closed doors. The new draft penal law (prepared by the Ministry of Justice) incorporates a specific provision on wife battery, which is punishable upon complaint by the victim.” [105](p9)

- 24.37 The US State Department report 2005 on human rights practices notes that: “The new June 2004 penal code criminalized rape, but did not specifically address spousal rape. The government does not fully enforce the code due to lack of awareness of the law, lack of training, and lack of funds.” [3a] (p16)

- 24.38 The report of the Commission on Human Rights, fifty-ninth session on 27 February 2003, Report of the Special Rapporteur on violence against women its cause and consequences by Ms Radhika Coomaraswamy, states, that:

“Domestic violence, including wife-beating and marital rape, is reportedly pervasive social problem in Ethiopia. While women have recourse to the police and courts, societal norms and limited infrastructure inhibit many women from seeking legal redress, especially in rural areas. Social practices allegedly obstruct investigations into rape and the prosecution of the rapist, and many women are not aware of their rights under the law.” [58]

- 24.39 IRIN News reported on 12 October 2005 in an article ‘Ethiopia: Domestic violence rampant’, says UNFPA that:

“Domestic violence is so rampant in Ethiopia that nine out of ten women think that their husbands are justified in beating them, a released UN report said. The report, compiled by the UN Population Fund (UNFPA), said the women believed it was in order to be punished, especially if a wife went out without telling her spouse, neglected the children or prepared food badly. ‘Violence against women has long been shrouded in culture of silence’, Monique Rakotomalala, the UNFPA representative in Ethiopia said at the launch of a report titled: ‘State of the World’s Population, the Promise of Equality’. [9a]

- 24.40 Amnesty International's 2007 report on Ethiopia states that, "According to Ethiopian women's organizations, violence against women through domestic violence, rape and harmful traditional practices, including female genital mutilation and early marriage, remained widespread." [10n] (p3, **Violence against Women**)

See also [Female genital mutilation](#); [Early marriage](#); [Rape](#))

Women's labour rights

- 24.41 The International Labour Organisation's report on 'National Labour Law Profile: Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia', accessed on 18 May 2006, states that:

"A whole range of general principles of labour rights are firmly anchored in the constitution...Article 35 of the Constitution deals with the rights of women, such as equality with men (Article 35 (1)), in particular employment, promotion, pay and the transfer of pension entitlements (Article 35 (7) and 42 (1) (d)). The constitution grants the right to maternity leave with full pay, as well as prenatal leave with full pay, in accordance with the provisions of the law (Article 35 (4) and (b))." [62]

- 24.42 The Labour Law Profile continues:

"Furthermore, the Ethiopian Labour Proclamation provides one part (Part Six) to the Working Conditions of Women and Young Workers. Maternity leave and maternity protection are regulated in Articles 87 and 88. There are provisions around the nature of work that a pregnant employee is not permitted to perform where it could be hazardous to their or the child's health. (Article 87 (2) to (6)). Night work is not generally prohibited, nor shall she be assigned to overtime - work. Moreover she shall not be given an assignment outside her place of work and be granted time off for medical examinations." (Article 88 (3) to (4))." Employees are entitled to maternity leave, which is to start 30 days prior to due date of birth, and end not less than 60 days after birth of the child. Maternity leave is classified as paid leave. (Article 88 (3) to (4)). A nursing employee does not enjoy special legal protection." [62]

- 24.43 The Labour Law Profile further continues:

"The Constitution guarantees the right to equality in employment, promotion, pay and the transfer of pension entitlement (Article 35 (8) of the Constitution). The Labour proclamation in its Article (Unlawful Activities) penalizes any discrimination against female workers in matters of remuneration, on the ground of sex (Article 14 (1) b)) and contains general provision of anti-discrimination on the basis of sex, religion, political outlook 'or any other condition' (Article 14 (1) f)). Even though the Constitution recognises the given historical disparities; an obligation on certain employers to implement affirmative action measures to advance women participation is not imposed." [62]

- 24.44 The Ethiopian Government's Social Security Online website's 2005 profile on Ethiopia notes that for maternity there are no statutory benefits provided although "the labour proclamation (2003) and the public service amendment

proclamation (2002) require employers to provide paid maternity leave for up to 45 days after childbirth; thereafter, paid sick leave may be paid in case of complications.” [31]

- 24.45 The Ethiopian Women Lawyers Association study on ‘The Political Participation of Women in Ethiopia’, April 2005 note, that: “Ethiopian women are more likely to be overworked and underpaid than Ethiopian men. Lesser opportunity to education for women results in lower paying jobs and lesser opportunity to secure positions of authority. Women have very restricted employment opportunities in Ethiopia, particularly in private sector. Furthermore, unless there is economic necessity, many husbands require their wives not to be employed outside their home.” [55] (p31)
- 24.46 On 13 November 2007 allAfrica.com reported that according to the Food and Agriculture Organisation (FAO), “Although women play key roles in forest protection and conservation, policies and laws are biased in favor of men ... in Ethiopia, female professional employees in forest-related sectors of the federal natural resource bureau made up only 13.6 percent in total.” [122b]

Pregnancy and early pregnancy

Maternal mortality

- 24.47 The World Health Organisation report ‘Making pregnancy safer’, accessed on 13 June 2006 notes that: “The country has one of the highest maternal mortality figures in the world, recently estimated to 871/100 000 live births. In recognition of the very high incidence of maternal and newborn death and disabilities, the Federal Government of Ethiopia has put in place the programmes of the ‘Safe Motherhood Initiative’ as recommended by WHO and other agencies.” [26h]

The report continues: “Although the public sector has been implementing the programme of ‘Daily Integrated Maternal Child Health’ during the last two decades, the health system lacks the capacity to provide adequate care for mothers. Especially clear is the lack of emergency obstetrics care. All over Ethiopia, access to the health system is poor and utilization for the existing services is below the optimum level in many areas.” [26h]

- 24.48 The Policy Project, funded by the US Agency for International Development report ‘Country Analysis of Family Planning and HIV/AIDS in 2004’ on Ethiopia reports that: “Pregnancy, poor health and nutritional status, communicable diseases, high workload, early marriage, high fertility, inadequate access to and underutilization of health services, and the low status of women in the society are among the many underlying causes of maternal mortality.” [64] (p1)
- 24.49 Save the Children’s report ‘State of the World’s Mothers 2006’, Saving lives of Mothers and Newborns, states that: “In Ethiopia number of newborn deaths is 147,000 each year and number of maternal deaths is 24,000 respectively.” [65] (p11)
- 24.50 IRIN News reported on 25 May 2007 on a new program, the Health Service Extension Programme (HSEP), set up by the government as part of a strategy to target villages throughout Ethiopia, assigning two health workers to each. The article states: “So far, 15,527 workers have been appointed in 10 regional

states and 7,268 more are in training. ... With 85 percent of the population living in rural areas, the Health Ministry hopes that the HSEP approach will bring health services closer to the population at family level.” The programme also focuses on raising awareness on maternal and children mortality rates, which are one of the highest in the world, latrine use, family planning and breastfeeding.” [9be]

Ante-natal care

- 24.51 The Policy Project, funded by the US Agency for International Development report ‘Country Analysis of Family Planning and HIV/AIDS in 2004 on Ethiopia’ reports that:

“Antenatal care is an integral part of safe motherhood, but now widely used in Ethiopia. The percentage of women receiving ANC varies greatly throughout the country, between just 15 percent in the Somali region, to 83 percent in Addis Ababa (CSA and ORC Marco, 2001.) Similarly, just one in 10 women receiving ANC visits a clinic four or more times during her pregnancy, with a media visit of 2.5 visits. This is well below the recommendation of 12-13 visits. Another problem is that of women who do obtain ANC, the media time elapsed of the pregnancy before that visit is quite late, 5.5 months.” [64] (p1)

- 24.52 The Canadian International Development Agency’s (CIDA) ‘Ethiopia Programming Framework - Integration of Gender report: Integrating women’s priorities: Safe Motherhood’, dated 13 June 2003, notes that: “In Ethiopia most women receive no antenatal care. Of those who do, at least half receive it only in their third trimester. Only 10% of pregnant women deliver at health care facilities; fewer deliver at health facilities with on-site capacity to respond to serious obstetric emergencies.” [72]

- 24.53 The CIDA report notes that: “Government has put resources into training traditional birth attendants, but in many communities their traditional birth attendants do not have the minimum education to qualify for training. Everywhere there are shortages of supplies and equipment and poor systems for distributing them.” [72]

- 24.54 The CIDA report also notes that: “Knowledge and skills are often inadequate to address demands. Training is inconsistent. Monitoring and supervision is poor. Appropriate technical guidelines and manuals are difficult to find. Regulations prohibit doctors in a regional centre from performing emergency caesarean sections even if they have the training, assistance and resources required. They also prohibit birth attendants in the community from administering oxytocin to prevent women from bleeding to death.” [72]

Early pregnancy

- 24.55 The Population Council’s Child Marriage briefing on Ethiopia, no date, accessed on 18 May 2006, states: “First births carry special risks for both mother and child. The vast majority of births to adolescent girls are first births that occur within marriage. The foremost risk first births carry is prolonged or obstructed labour, which can result in obstetric fistulas in setting where access to care is limited. First births also have elevated risk of pre-eclampsia, malaria and infant mortality.” [67] (p1)

- 24.56 An IRIN News Web Special report, no date, accessed on 14 March 2006 states that: "Fistula typically occurs when a teenage girl, pushed into an early marriage – cannot deliver a baby because it is too big for her pelvis. Untreated it can be fatal and survivors are usually left incontinent for life and unable to bear any children. In Ethiopia, around 8,000 women each year suffer from the problem, yet less than a third receives any kind of treatment – around 1,200." [9am]
- 24.57 On 26 June 2007 *The Gazette* (Colorado Springs, Colorado) reported on the Women for Women Foundation Inc, founded in February 2006 to feed, clothe house and educate women affected by fistula. The article states that 509 women had been helped by a shelter set up by Women for Women Foundation Inc in Addis Ababa. It also notes that "there are about 10,000 new fistula cases every year in Ethiopia ...about 40 women stay at ... [the] shelter, two to three to a bed. A small schoolroom offers reading and basic skills most women don't have. The foundation has 16 local workers." [123]

(See also [Early/child marriage](#))

Abortion

- 24.58 The Revised Criminal Code of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia, Proclamation No. 414/2004 states in Article 545 that:
- "(1) The intentional termination of pregnancy, at whatever stage or however effected, is punishable according to the following provisions, except as otherwise provided under Article 551."
- 24.59 The revised Criminal Code of Ethiopia, Proclamation No. 414/2004 states in Article 551 that:
- "(1) The termination of pregnancy by a recognised medical institution within the period permitted by the profession is not punishable where
- (a) the pregnancy is result of rape or incest; or
 - (b) the continuance of the pregnancy endangers the life of the mother or the child or the health of the mother or where the birth of the child is a risk to the life or health of the mother; or
 - (c) where the child has an incurable and serious deformity; or
 - (d) where the pregnant woman, owing of a physical or mental deficiency she suffers from or her minority, is physically as well as mentally unable to bring up the child.
- (2) In the case of grave and imminent danger which can be averted on by an immediate intervention, an act of terminating pregnancy in accordance with the provision of Article 74 of this Code is no punishable." [69]
- 24.60 The Revised Criminal Code of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia, Proclamation No. 414/2004 states in Article 75 that: "An act which is performed to protect from an imminent and serious danger a legal right belonging to the person who performed the act or a third party is not reliable to punishment if the danger could not have been otherwise averted. No exemption shall apply in the case of a similar act done by a person in a special professional duty to protect the health; however the Court may reduce the penalty without restriction." [69]

- 24.61 IPAS, an international organisation for protecting women's health and advancing women's reproductive rights, explained in a report accessed on 14 June 2006 that:

"According to the 1957 Ethiopian Penal Code, abortion could only be performed if the woman's life or health were in grave danger. The government revised the Penal Code to permit abortion for an expanded range of indications, including; when pregnancy results from rape and incest; when the health or life of the women and the fetus are in danger; in case of fetal abnormalities; for women with physical or mental disabilities; and for minors who are physically or psychologically unprepared to raise a child. The revised law also notes that poverty and other social factors may be grounds for reducing criminal penalty for abortion. This significant revision of the Ethiopian Penal Code serves as a precedent for abortion-law reform in other African countries." [68]

Family planning

- 24.62 Population Reference Bureau in an article 'Ethiopia Demographic and Health Survey 2005' reports: "Among married Ethiopian women of childbearing age (ages 15-49), total contraceptive use stood at 14.9 percent in 2005 – 13.9 percent for modern methods and 0.8 percent for traditional methods. Injectables were the most common modern method used (by 9.9 percent of all women ages 15-49), followed by the pill (at 3.1 percent)." The report continues: "Contraceptive use in urban areas was quite high at 46.7 percent, compared with 10.9 percent in rural areas." [70]
- 24.63 The Global Gag Rule Impact Project report, 'Access Denied, The Impact of the global gag rule in Ethiopia 2005' notes: "Ethiopia has long faced problems of obtaining adequate contraceptive supplies. These problems are complex, and arise from combination of logistical difficulties, government apathy, general supply shortages and an unprecedented growth in demand for contraception." [71]
- 24.64 USAID Health: Family Planning reports in an article 'Equality Empowers', dated 11 July 2005, that: "In Ethiopia, women may not use contraception because of perceived or real opposition from their husbands. Other barriers include the attitudes of mothers-in-law, extended families, and communities. USAID has developed programs so all members can be educated to be more supportive of projects that developed clinic, community-, and workplace-based services, established health centres for young people, and worked with local NGOs including the Ethiopian Evangelical Church. From this effort came the country's first community-based reproductive health (CBRH) services program involving farmers, factory workers, dress makers, artisans, and housewives as agents to help provide improved health and family welfare at the grassroots level in both rural and urban areas." [30c]
- 24.65 A report by Population Action International, an independent policy group, on *Poor Access to Health Services: Ways Ethiopia is Overcoming it*, dated 23 April 2007, states that "Contraceptive use, although it has increased consistently over the past decade, remains low with only 15 percent of currently married women using a method of contraception. Women in urban

areas are four times more likely than their rural counterparts to use contraception (42 versus 11 percent). [124]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

VIOLENCE AGAINST WOMEN

Rape

24.66 The Revised Criminal Code of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia, Proclamation No. 414/2004 Article 620 states that:

“(1) Whoever compels a woman to submit to sexual intercourse outside wedlock, whether by the use of violence or grave intimidation, or after having rendered her unconscious or incapable of resistance, is punishable with rigorous imprisonment from five years to fifteen years.

(2) Where a crime is committed:

(a) On a young woman between thirteen and eighteen years of age... The punishment shall be rigorous imprisonment from five years to twenty years.” [69]

24.67 The Revised Criminal Code of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia, Proclamation No. 414/2004 Article 626 states that:

“(1) Whoever performs sexual intercourse with a minor of the opposite sex, who is between the ages of thirteen and eighteen years, or asks her to perform such an act with her, is punishable with rigorous imprisonment from three years to fifteen years.”

24.68 The Revised Criminal Code of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia, Proclamation No. 414/2004 Article 627 states that:

“(1) Whoever performs sexual intercourse with a minor of the opposite sex, who is under the age of thirteen years, or causes her to perform such an act with her, is punishable with rigorous imprisonment from thirteen years to twenty-five years.” [69]

24.69 The USSD report for 2006 notes that: “The penal code criminalizes rape but does not specifically address spousal rape. The government did not fully enforce the code due to lack of awareness of the law by the public, especially women, and a lack of capacity training, and funds. Social mores continued to be a key constraint, particularly in the rural areas.” [31] (p16, Section 5, Women)

24.70 The USSD report for 2006 continued:

“Social mores obstructed investigations and prosecutions in rape cases and many women were not aware of their rights under the law, which led to widespread underreporting. Observers estimated that at least 1,000 rapes occurred annually in Addis Ababa, but data based on official police reports counted only approximately 400 cases per year. The press continued to report regularly on rape cases, particularly when injury to minors resulted. Courts sentenced convicted rapists to 10 to 15 years’ imprisonment, as prescribed by law.” [31] (p16, Section 5, Women)

Female genital mutilation (FGM)

- 24.71 The Revised Criminal Code of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia, Proclamation No. 414/2004 states in the Article 565:

“Whoever circumcises a woman of any age is punishable with simple imprisonment for not less than three months, or fine not less than five hundred Birr.” [69]

- 24.72 The Revised Criminal Code of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia, Proclamation No. 414/2004 Article 566 states the following:

“(1) Whoever infibulates the genitalia of a woman, is punishable with rigorous imprisonment from three years to five years.

(2) Where injury to body or health has resulted due to the act prescribed in sub-article (1) above, subject to the provision of the Criminal Code which provides for a more severe penalty, the punishment shall be rigorous imprisonment from five years to ten years.” [69]

- 24.73 World Health Organisation Fact Sheet No 241, June 2000, states that: “Female genital mutilation (FGM), often referred to as ‘female genital circumcision’, comprises all procedures involving partial or total removal of the external female genitalia or other injury to the female genital organs whether for cultural, practical or other non-therapeutic reasons. There are different types of female genital mutilation known to be practiced today. They include:

- Type 1 – excision of the prepuce, with or without excision of part of all the clitoris;
- Type 2 – excision of the clitoris with partial or total excision of the labia minora;
- Type 3 – excision of part of all of the external genitalia and stitching/narrowing of the vaginal opening (infibulation);
- Type 4 – pricking, piercing or incising of the clitoris and/or labia; stretching of the clitoris and/or labia; cauterization by burning of the clitoris and surrounding tissue;
- Scraping of tissue surrounding the vaginal orifice (*angurya* cuts) or cutting of the vagina (*gishiri* cuts);
- Introduction of corrosive substances or herbs into the vagina to cause bleeding or for the purpose of tightening or narrowing it; and any other procedure that falls under the definition given above.” [26]

- 24.74 The WHO Fact Sheet continues: “The most common type of female genital mutilation is excision of the clitoris and the labia minora, accounting for up to 80% of all cases; the most extreme form is infibulation, which constitutes about 15% of all procedures. In cultures where it is an accepted norm, female genital mutilation is practiced by followers of all religious beliefs as well as animists and non believers. FGM is usually performed by a traditional practitioner with crude instruments and without anaesthetic. Among the more affluent in society it may be performed in a health care facility by qualified health personnel.” [26]

- 24.75 The WHO Fact Sheet further continues: “The age at which female genital mutilation is performed varies from area to area. It is performed on infants a

few days old, female children and adolescents and, occasionally, on mature women. The reasons given by families for having FGM performed include:

- psychosexual reasons: reduction or removing of the sensitive tissue of the outer genitalia, particularly the clitoris, in order to attenuate sexual desire in the female, maintain chastity and virginity before marriage and fidelity during marriage, and increase male sexual pleasure;
- sociological reasons: identification with the cultural heritage, initiation of girls into womanhood, social integration and the maintenance of cohesion;
- hygiene and aesthetic reasons: the external female genitalia are considered dirty and unsightly and are to be removed to promote hygiene and provide aesthetic appeal;
- myths; enhancement of fertility and promotion of child survival;
- religious reasons: some Muslim countries, however, practice FGM in the belief that it is demanded by the Islamic faith. The practice, however, predates Islam.” [26i]

- 24.76 The World Organisation Against Torture (OMCT), in its Report on the Rights of the Child in Ethiopia dated 26 June 2003, stated that: “FGM has terrible effects on the child or young girl’s state of health, both at the time and in the future. Apart from potentially fatal haemorrhages, there is a risk of tetanus or septicaemia from the very basic instruments used and neighbouring organs are often damaged due to the girl’s distress.” [38] (p13)
- 24.77 The USSD report for 2006 states that a 2005 Ministry of Health Demographic and Health survey reports the practice of FGM as having decreased from 80-74 percent, and support for the practice decreasing from 60-29 percent among women. [3i] (p16, Section 5) The government promoted education in public schools and media campaigns to discourage the practice. [3i] (p16, Section 5, Women)
- 24.78 Amnesty International’s 2007 report on Ethiopia states that: “Female genital mutilation was prevalent among many ethnic groups of different faiths in remote rural areas.” [10n] (p3, Violence against women)
- 24.79 IRIN News reported on 31 July 2007 that: “The number of girls and women who undergo female genital mutilation/cutting (FGM/C) has declined in Ethiopia’s Southern Regional State, and could be reduced further if stronger penalties were enforced, an NGO leader said. According to official statistics, FGM/C prevalence in the state decreased from 80 percent in 2000 to 74 percent in 2005.” [9bf]

Non-governmental organisations and government

24.80 African Centre for Women (ACW)

ACW’s objectives are monitoring and evaluation of the implementation of the African Plan of Action 2000-2004, analyzing national sectoral policies and making suggestions of adequate strategies in order to improve women’s access to productive resources and promote the economic value of women’s unpaid work, developing adequate information and communication strategies to facilitate a better exchange of experiences, and undertaking policy advocacy for the elimination of gender-based discrimination of women at the levels of policy making machinery, national legislation, the media, as well as in national development strategies. [73]

- 24.81 **Democratic Association of Tigrean Women (DATW)**
The Tigrean Fighters Association and The Women Mass Association merged in September 1991 to form the Democratic Association of Tigrean Women. The Objectives of the Association are to: participate in local, regional and national women's issues; play an active role in the democratic processes and struggle for human rights; facilitate the empowerment of women, particularly in political, social and economic affairs. [73]
- 24.82 **Ethiopian Women Lawyers Association**
EWLA is working to defend women's human rights and improve civil society throughout Ethiopia. Issues: Networking for women lawyers. [73]
- 24.83 **Horn of Africa NGO Network for Development (HANND)**
The Horn of Africa NGO Network for Development (HANND) is the collaboration of some 40 indigenous organisations and civil society leaders in the countries of the Horn of Africa (Djibouti, Eritrea, Ethiopia, Kenya, Somalia, Sudan and Uganda). [73]
- 24.84 **PROGYNIST: Women Empowerment NGO**
PROGYNIST was established to promote the welfare and contribution of Ethiopian women to the political, socio-economical and environmental development and management of their country. PROGYNIST believes that empowering women is strengthening civil society and acknowledging its role in sustainable development. To ensure sustainability, PROGYNIST focuses on projects uplifting, women's economic status by employing gender-fair and environment friendly technology. [73]
- 24.85 **Women's Association of Tigray (WAT)**
WAT is the main women's organisation in Ethiopia's northernmost province. Its mission is to empower women who need to be aware about what development is so that they can participate. WAT aims to improve the skills of the women in Tigray through diverse programs addressing political, economical, and social and health issues. Not only was the WAT involved in the preparation of the new family law in Tigray, they also held several awareness programme seminars for different community representatives as well as religious leaders to give them a thorough grasp of the new law. [73]
- 24.86 **The African Women's Committee for Peace and Development**
The Committee's objective is to ensure the full, effective and equal participation of African women in all endeavors for peace and sustainable development on the continent. [74]
- 24.87 **Kembatta Women's Self-Help Centre**
With a programme of community outreach and mobile health clinics, the Self - Help Centre provides education and support to local women on issue of reproductive health. They also provide training and credit and income generating schemes to enable women to become economically sufficient. [75]
- 24.88 **Women's Association of Tigray**
The association runs awareness and rights training programmes to help women build their own leadership capabilities, enabling them to take full and active role in the decision process of their families, their communities and their country. In addition, they participate in health education programmes for local

women, as well as providing vocational training and credit, saving and incoming generate schemes to help women move out of poverty. [75]

24.89 **Integrated Community Educational and Development Association**

ICEDA's focus is on advocacy, lobbying and campaigning to raise public awareness of issues regarding violence and other forms of discrimination against women. Working to counter early, forced and marriage by abduction, the Association also runs training programmers for women, educating them of their civil, economic and legal rights." [75]

24.90 UNITED NATIONS CONTACTS

Division for the Advancement of Women, Department of Economic and Social Affairs, United Nations [73]

United National Development Programme (UNDP) – Ethiopia [73]

United Nations Development Fund for Women (UNIFEM), Eastern Africa Regional Office [73]

United Nations Mission in Ethiopia and Eritrea (UNMEE) [73]

24.91 GOVERNMENT CONTACTS:

Women's Affairs Section at the Prime Minister's Office (WAO) [73]

24.92 The article continued to note:

"In Ethiopia, according to the United Nations Children's Fund, women often bear the brunt of poverty, poor health care and lack of education. Only six out of 10 are literate, while less than six percent can expect to receive skilled help during childbirth. Currently, one-fifth more boys than girls attend school....Securing additional funding for the promotion of women's rights and democratic representation is crucial, according to the government and humanitarian agencies. The ADB money will be ploughed into the newly established Women's Affairs Office (WAO) to provide institutional support....The government has pledged to place women at the heart of its development agenda, and accordingly established the WAO under the direction by Gifti Abasiya, the minister of state for women's affairs. Although the country has a far-reaching constitution which promotes gender equality with a legal framework to implement it, officials admit that in reality it has its shortcomings." [9ab]

24.93 On 27 November 2007, allAfrica reported that Egender Health, an Ethiopia NGO, was supporting the global anti-abuse campaign to eliminate men's violence against women. Egender Health joined forces with three other local NGOs, "Hiswot Ethiopia, IFSO and Eshet Children and Youth Unity Association". [122k]

See also [Violence against women](#).

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

25. CHILDREN

OVERVIEW

- 25.01 The USSD report for 2006 states: “The government supported efforts by domestic and international NGOs that focused on children’s social, health, and legal issues, despite its limited ability to provide improved health care, basic education, or child protection.” [31] (p17, Section 5, Children) The USSD report for 2006 also notes: “The government estimated the number of street children totalled 150,000 to 200,000, with approximately 50,000 to 60,000 street children in Addis Ababa. The UN Children's Fund (UNICEF) estimated there were 600,000 street children in the country and more than 100,000 in the capital. UNICEF believed the problem was exacerbated because of families' inability to support children due to parental illness and decreased household income. These children begged, sometimes as part of a gang, or worked in the informal sector (see section 6.d.). Government and privately run orphanages were unable to handle the number of street children, and older children often abused younger ones. Due to severe resource constraints, hospitals and orphanages often overlooked or neglected abandoned infants. ‘Handlers’ sometimes maimed or blinded children to raise their earnings from begging.” [31] (p18, Section 5, Children)
- 25.02 On 30 October 2007, allAfrica.com reported pastoralist children in Ethiopia (and the rest of the Horn of Africa) to be among some of most vulnerable in the world, according to a recently published UNICEF report. The article states that: “[children] live in water-scarce arid and semi-arid areas, characterised by poor road and communication infrastructures, few investments, limited educational opportunities and a lack of basic services.” [122j]

CHILD LABOUR

- 25.03 The OMCT, in its Report on the Rights of the Child in Ethiopia dated 26 June 2003, stated that: “Juveniles aged between 15 and 18 are considered to be fully responsible for their actions and, with the exception of death penalty, face full penal responsibility...juveniles who are 15–18 years old can be subjected to life imprisonment.” [38] (p21)
- 25.04 The USSD report for 2006 notes that government child labour laws set the minimum age for wage for salary employment at 14 years, which was also the age children completed primary school. Children between 14 and 18 were prohibited from doing night work between 10 pm and 6 am, hazardous work in factories or involving machinery with moving parts; nor could they work more than 7 hours per day or perform overtime work. However, these laws against child labour were not effectively implemented by the government. [31] (p21, Section 6d)

CHILD PROSTITUTION

- 25.05 IRIN News state in an article: ‘Ethiopia: Focus on Street Children Rehabilitation Project’, dated 1 March 2004, that:
- “According to the labour and social affairs ministry, some 150,000 children live on the streets in Ethiopia, about 60,000 of them in the capital. However, aid

agencies estimate that the problem may be far more serious, with nearly 600,000 street children country-wide and over 100,000 in Addis Ababa. The United Nations Children's Fund says the problem may be getting worse because of the HIV/AIDS pandemic and falling incomes. HIV/AIDS has already orphaned 1 million children in Ethiopia." [9ap]

25.06 The same report continues:

"Poverty is also leading to growing numbers of child prostitutes, according to NGOs, and the phenomenon is in turn exacerbated and complicated by the HIV/AIDS crisis. Save the Children, Denmark (SC-D) said child prostitution was 'increasing at an alarming rate' in the capital, but could not cite statistics. It said children as young as 13 were being lured to the city and thrust into the sex trade. 'Intervention is clearly needed as a matter of national urgency,' said SC-D." [9ap]

25.07 The same report further continues:

"The children often identified lack of work, family deaths, poor education or unwanted pregnancy as factors driving them into prostitution. Many of the children prostitutes have been victims of serious sexual and physical abuse. Almost half of the children said they had been raped before ending up on the streets, with one-third of them becoming pregnant as a result, some resorting to back-street abortions. The abortions were performed mainly by [practitioners of] traditional medicine, and in the street illegally, said the SC-D. 'The dangers of this are numerous, including death', it added in a seven page study, which revealed that some 60 percent of the prostitutes in Addis Ababa originated from outside the city." [9ap]

CHILD SOLDIERS

25.08 Child Soldiers in its 2004 Report on Ethiopia stated that:

"National recruitment guidelines in use since 1991 specify that recruits must be between the ages of 18 and 25, and have completed six years of secondary education (two years for recruits from marginalised regions). However, in 2001 the lack of a birth registration system was noted with concern by the UN Committee on the Rights of the Child. Recruitment officers were believed to have operated with considerable discretion, putting minors at risk of recruitment, particularly in rural and impoverished communities." [24]

EDUCATION

25.09 The Save the Children report on 'Ethiopia: Education', accessed 20 July 2006, notes:

"The education system in Ethiopia is characterized by inadequate facilities (lack of basic education materials, shortage of buildings and furniture, dilapidated buildings, etc.) and low professional capacity (insufficient training of staff, weak institutional capacity and limited community involvement in the management of schools). The curriculum is inadequate in responding to the needs and life challenges of the children and their families, and teachers do not have the necessary support and materials to successfully implement the curriculum. The school schedule conflicts with the work of many children and

their families. Moreover, sending children to school is too expensive for communities with very low economic status-both because of direct expense and because the loss of children's labour." [77a]

- 25.10 The International Bank for Reconstruction and Development /A World Bank Country Study on Education in Ethiopia, published in July 2005, states that:

"Schools in Ethiopia fall into two broad categories: government and nongovernment. Those in the first group charge little or no fees and they are managed and staffed by paid staff by the federal or regional governments. By contrast, institutions in the nongovernment sector rely partly or wholly on nongovernmental sources of financing (for example, contributions by communities and student fees), and they are managed privately." [78]

- 25.11 The World Bank report adds:

"Besides the regular daytime programs, a diversity of other educational options is available. Most students pursuing these options either pay out-of-pocket to receive instructions or rely on nongovernmental organisations for subsidized services. Evening classes offer instruction at all levels but are available mainly in urban areas because electric power for lighting is still largely confined to towns and cities. Financed entirely by student fees, the classes may meet in government or nongovernmental premises. Those using government facilities are typically staffed by teachers and other personnel with daytime jobs in the same school, while those meeting in nongovernmental facilities presumably draw on more diverse sources for their staff. The curricula for evening courses prepared students for the same end-of cycle examinations as students in the regular programs; however, they are designed to cover material over a longer period because students inevitably attend fewer hours of instruction at each class than students in the regular programs." [78]

- 25.12 The World Bank report further continues:

"Distance programs at the secondary level have been offered by the Educational Media Agency since 1971, but they reach relatively few people - around 1,000 students in 2001-2002. In higher education, distance courses have also become popular in recent years, but the numbers enrolled are not known. Kiremt courses offered by universities and colleges are yet another option. Their main clientele were teacher, numbering just over 9,000 in 2001-02, who attended under sponsorship by regional governments to upgrade their formal qualifications." [78]

- 25.13 The World Bank report also notes that:

"Nonformal education, sometimes referred to as Alternative Basic Education, is especially important in rural communities. Available both to adults and children and financed largely by nongovernmental organisations, including international ones (for example, Action Aid and Save the Children) or local agencies dependent on foreign sources of funding, nonformal education programs may be managed directly by the funding organisation or in collaboration with the local governments. While not all nonformal education programs share a common curriculum across localities, they have a common aim: imparting basic literacy and numeracy. Adults in these programs often

benefit from job-related skills training as well. The programs for children (clients below age 15) typically offer three levels of instruction, in aggregate, match the first cycle of primary schooling (grades 1-4). Focusing mainly on the core subjects of languages (typically the local language and English) and mathematics, the programmes are staffed by teachers living in the community who may or may not be paid. Classes meet in structures built by the villagers or donated by a local benefactor, and the school calendar and hours of instruction are deliberately arranged to free children for work on the family farm or home. At their best, the programs succeed in qualifying the pupils to transfer to formal schools at the fifth grade after only three years of instruction. Performance is not uniformly good, however, because of funding and other constraints. Indeed, in the most poorly funded centres, the programs offer what can at best be described only as informal instruction.” [78]

25.14 The Africa South of the Sahara 2005 Report stated that:

“Education in Ethiopia is available free of charge, and, after a rapid growth in number of schools, it became compulsory between the ages of seven and 13 years. Since 1976 most primary and secondary schools have been controlled by local peasant associations and urban dwellers’ associations. Primary education begins at seven years of age and lasts for eight years. Secondary education, beginning at 15 years of age lasts for a further four years, comprising two cycles of two years, the second of which provides preparatory education for entry to the tertiary level. In 2000/01 total enrolment at primary schools included 47% of children in the appropriate age-group (53% of boys; 41% of girls); according to UNESCO estimates, enrolment at secondary schools included 13% (15% of boys; 10% of girls) of children in the relevant age group.” [1a] (p450)

25.15 The USSD report for 2006 also notes that:

“In 2005 31.5 percent of school-age children did not attend school. As a policy, primary education was tuition free. There were not enough schools to accommodate the country’s youth, particularly in rural areas, and the cost of school supplies was prohibitive for many families. In 2005 73.2 percent of male primary-school-age children and 63.6 percent of female primary-school-age children attended school; in Addis Ababa girls’ attendance was significantly higher. Government reports indicated that 22.4 percent of the children who attended school left the system before they reached the second grade, and only 34.9 percent of children who began first grade completed eighth grade.” [3I] (p17, Section 5, Children)

25.16 IKED, The International Organisation for Knowledge Economy and Enterprise Development, has listed Higher Education providers in Ethiopia, accessed on 18 July 2006:

“Alemaya University

Alemaya University (also known as Haromaya University) is located about 510 km from Addis Ababa in the Eastern Hararghe Zone at a distance of about 20 kilometres and 40 kilometres from the nearby towns: Harar and Dire Dawa respectively. Currently, the University is running 30 programs at PhD, MSc, BSc and Diploma levels.

Addis Ababa University

Addis Ababa University, the oldest institution of higher education in Ethiopia, is now engaged in a mission to enlarge the nation's capacity in higher education.
<http://www.aau.edu.et/>

Arba Minch University: School of Graduate Studies
 Arba Minch Water Technology Institute is the first and the only one of its kind in the country which is offering a qualified course in water resources planning, design and development.
<http://www.freewebs.com/amu-pg>

Bahir Dar University
 Bahir Dar University was inaugurated in May 2001 when Bahir Dar Teachers College and Bahir Dar Polytechnic Institute joined together to become the Education and Engineering Faculties, respectively, of the new University.
<http://www.telecom.net.et/~bdu/>

Debu University
 Debu University is a young institution established on December 22 1999 by the Council of Ministers Regulation no. 62/1999. It was formed by bringing together three already existing colleges in southern Ethiopia: Awassa College of Agriculture (ACA), Dilla College of Teachers Education and Health.
<http://www.dunive.edu.et/>

Gondar University Gondar College of Medical Science
 The Gondar College of Medical Science is located in Gondar, once the capital city of Ethiopia in the north-western part of the country. The college is the oldest health professional training institute in Ethiopia, first established as Public Health College in 1954. <http://www.ugondar.edu.et/>

Jimma University
 Jimma University (JU) is an autonomous public higher educational institution established in December 1999 by the amalgamation of Jimma Institute of Health Sciences (established 1983).
<http://www.telecom.net.et/junv.edu/>

Mekelle University
 Mekelle University is a four year university located in the province of Tigray.
<http://www.mu.ed.et/> [79]

CHILD CARE

CHILD PROTECTION

- 25.17 The United Nations Commission on Human Rights, fifty-ninth session, Item 13 of the provisional agenda, Rights of the Child, Report submitted by Mr Juan Miguel Petit, Special Rapporteur on the sale of children, child prostitution and child pornography in accordance with Commission on Human Rights resolution 2002/92 reports on Ethiopia: "Criminal liability is incurrent by a person selling or trafficking children under the Penal Code, and the right of children not to be subjected to exploitative practices is enshrined in the Constitution. Child pornography is addressed through the criminalisation of a number of offences, excluding possession, relating to writings, images,

posters or films which are obscene or grossly indecent. Children under the age 9 incur no criminal responsibility. Criminal liability may be incurrent by a young person between the ages of 9 and 15 if they use others for the purpose of prostitution, or if they use child pornography against others for the purpose of gain. If such an offence is committed, the court follows a special procedure for juvenile delinquents. Children over 15 are tried under the ordinary provisions of the Penal Code for adults. Sanctions for those between the ages of 9 and 15 include measures to ensure the best possible treatment of a young person and may include supervised education, reprimand, school or home arrest, or admission to a corrective institution. Efforts are being made to give on - the job training in dealing with juvenile offenders to most judges and prosecutions.” [80]

25.18 UNICEF humanitarian action report 2007 on Ethiopia reports that:

“A ground-breaking study funded by UNICEF found that children across Ethiopia are facing alarming levels of physical, sexual and physiological violence in the private as well as the public domain. There are also indications that increasing numbers of children are made more vulnerable to cross-cutting problems like trafficking and commercial sex work. The findings were made in the detailed Report on Violence against Children in Ethiopia which fed into the global United Nations Secretary General’s Study on Violence Against Children, released in October 2006. Beyond the report, it was found that Ethiopian children’s vulnerability to abuse rises significantly during emergency situations, especially related to conflict. The Committee on the Rights of the Child this year expressed its concern over the treatment of children by the military and police, particularly in the wake of political unrest. UNICEF is pioneering a scheme to turn schools into “Zones of Peace” to reduce incidents of gender-based violence in the capital Addis Ababa and the strife-torn western region of Gambella.” [28f]

25.19 The USSD report for 2006 also notes that: “Child abuse was a problem. Members of an NGO staffed 10 child protection units in Addis Ababa’s police stations to protect the rights of juvenile delinquents and juvenile victims of crime. Some police officers completed training on procedures for handling cases of child abuse and juvenile delinquency.” [3f] (p17, Section 5, Children)

ORPHANS AND ORPHANAGES

25.20 IRIN news reported on 10 January 2005 that: “The rising number of orphans has raised the demand for adoptions to a record high. Some 1,400 children made new homes abroad last year [2004], more than double from the previous year....Adoption agencies also doubled to 30 in the capital Addis Ababa in the last year, a highly lucrative market with some agencies charging parents fees of up to US \$20,000 per child. Buti Gutema, who heads the country’s adoption authority, says adoption of orphans poses many quandaries to his government. He blames the growing number of orphans and the increasing numbers of adoptions on poverty....In a move to help stem the growing orphan crisis in Ethiopia; the US government announced a \$20 million project in December to help the 530,000 HIV/AIDS orphans.... Ethiopia has strict adoption laws, but the process can be pushed through in 10–15 days if the paperwork is in order, according to Balti....An international convention, established in 1993, exists to protect children who are adopted overseas. It has been approved by 66 nations, although the Ethiopian government has not

signed it yet....Most mothers will simply abandon their children near a police station or church rather than turn up at orphanages, where by law, they must be turned away. Any children that turn out to be HIV-positive cannot be put up for adoption.” [9ad]

- 25.21 On 24 August 2007 UNICEF reported in a news article that: “There are an estimated six million orphans in Ethiopia today, nearly one million have lost one or both parents to HIV and AIDS. The number of children on the streets of Ethiopian cities is estimated at 160,000, and is expected to grow. Many have no choice but to become child labourers, beggars or even sex workers in a bid to survive.” [28g]

(See also [Child prostitution](#); [HIV/AIDS orphans](#))

HEALTH ISSUES

HIV/AIDS ORPHANS

- 25.22 The Save the Children report on ‘Ethiopia: Health’, accessed on 20 July 2006, notes that: “The HIV/AIDS pandemic has hit Ethiopia with catastrophic results. The HIV prevalence is officially 6.6% (but 16% in Addis Ababa). 2.2 million Ethiopians are infected by HIV/AIDS (the third highest number of people infected in the world). Even more troublesome is that the highest prevalence is seen in the age group 15 to 24, representing ‘recent’ infections for this two-decade-old pandemic. The age and sex distribution of reported AIDS cases show that about 91% of infections occur among adults of age 15-49. The number of females infected between 15-19 years is much higher than the number of males in the same age group. The pandemic is encased by gender inequality as women often do not have the confidence, knowledge or economic autonomy to protect themselves. As the disease strikes the economically active within the families, those who are affected often face financial insecurity, discrimination, and struggle for their substance.” [77b]
- 25.23 The report continues: “3.8 million children have lost one parent due to HIV/AIDS (among other illnesses) and there are more than 1.2 million orphans in Ethiopia. Traditionally, these children are taken in by extended families but because of the sheer number and the economic strain, many children are no longer cared for by their extended clan. Many orphans are now found on the streets, exploited and abused or working to care for their younger siblings by any means that they have.” [77b]
- 25.24 IRIN Plus News in the report ‘Ethiopia: Poverty threatens efforts to stop mother-to-child HIV transmission’, dated 28 April 2006, states that: “Preventing HIV-positive mothers from infecting their children remains a serious challenge in conservative and improvised Ethiopia, where women are expected to breastfeed their children. Prevention of mother-to-child transmission (PMCT) programmes advice mothers to find replacement for breast milk in order to reduce the risk of passing on the HI virus to their children through breastfeeding. However, in a country like Ethiopia, parts of which suffer from chronic food shortages, alternative food sources are often unavailable.” [9ao]

- 25.25 The IRIN report continues: "According to a recent study by the United Nation's Children's Fund (UNICEF), about 15-20 percent of infant HIV infections occur during pregnancy, 50 percent during labour and delivery, while breastfeeding accounts for a further 10 to 30 percent. Preventing transmission during pregnancy and birth involves both mother and child taking antiretroviral drugs, but stopping infection through breastfeeding means resorting to formula milk and other breast milk substitutes, an option not open to most Ethiopian mothers. Many Ethiopian women fear the consequences for refusing to breastfeed their children, which is considered an important part of their culture." [9ao]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

26. TRAFFICKING

OVERVIEW

26.01 The USSD's 2006 report on human rights' practices in Ethiopia (USSD report for 2006) notes that: "The law prohibits trafficking in persons; however, there were reports that persons were trafficked from and within the country. ...Young women were trafficked to Djibouti and the Middle East, particularly Lebanon, the United Arab Emirates, Saudi Arabia, and Bahrain for involuntary domestic labor. Some women were trafficked for sexual exploitation to Europe via Lebanon. Small numbers of men were trafficked to Saudi Arabia and the Gulf states for exploitation as low-skilled laborers. ... NGOs estimated that international trafficking annually involved between 20,000 and 25,000 victims." [3n] (p18)

26.02 The US State Department's 2007 report on trafficking in persons (published June 2007) states that:

"Ethiopia is a source country for men, women and children trafficked for the purposes of forced labor and sexual exploitation. Rural children and adults are trafficked internally to urban areas for domestic servitude and, to a lesser extent, for commercial sexual exploitation and forced labor, such as in street vending, traditional weaving, or agriculture. Ethiopian women are trafficked primarily to Lebanon and Saudi Arabia for domestic servitude; other destinations include Bahrain, Djibouti, Kenya, Sudan, Tanzania, the U.A.E., and Yemen. Small percentages of these women are trafficked into the sex trade after arriving at their destination. Small numbers of men are trafficked to Saudi Arabia and the Gulf States for low-skilled forced labor. Some Ethiopian women have been trafficked onward from Lebanon to Turkey and Greece." [3n] (p98)

The same report continues:

"The Government of Ethiopia does not fully comply with the minimum standards for the elimination of trafficking; however, it is making significant efforts to do so. While Ethiopia's ongoing efforts to detect cases of child trafficking within the country are notable, its weak record of prosecuting these crimes is a continued cause for concern. To further its anti-trafficking efforts, the government should improve the investigative capacity of police and enhance the judicial understanding of trafficking to allow for more convictions of traffickers." [3n] (p98)

TRAFFICKING IN WOMEN

26.03 Trafficking of women is a growing problem. In an IRIN report dated 13 June 2003: "The IOM says that illegal traffickers who prey on women could make up to 7,000 Ethiopian Birr (more than US \$800) for each victim they send overseas. The IOM say women aged between 18 and 25 are targeted by traffickers at colleges and in poor districts in towns and cities." [9ac] The US State Department's Human Rights Report 2004 notes that: "There were credible reports from the EWLA and the International Organization for Migration (IOM) that many female workers who travelled to the Middle East as

industrial and domestic workers were abused. In August [2004], the Government opened a new consulate in Dubai, in part to assist Ethiopian women workers who were abused.” [3b] (p16)

- 26.04 Anti-Slavery International in the Report of the Eastern and Horn of Africa Conference on Human Trafficking and Forced Labour, dated 5-7 July 2005, notes that:

“The victims are recruited with promises of employment abroad, marriage to a foreigner and lured of a ‘better life’ overseas. The traffickers charge between one to seven thousands Ethiopian Birr per person and usually recruit from schools, colleges and villages. Events such as the Muslim pilgrimages, Hajji and Oumra, are used as opportunities to move young women and girls to Saudi Arabia and other Arab countries under the pretext of attending the religious ceremonies.” [82]

The report further continues: “The traffickers involved here range from local brokers, relatives, and family members to friends of victims. Returnees also play an important role in luring potential victims into agreeing to travel with promises of a ‘better life’ in countries of destination. Many of the returnees are also involved in trafficking by working in collaboration with tour operators and travel agencies. Some of the challenges faced by NGOs in the fights against human trafficking in Ethiopia include weak legislation, poor enforcement and inadequate support by the Government in tackling the problem. In addition, low knowledge levels, inadequate capacity as well as resource constraints hinder a holistic approach in addressing the problem of human trafficking and forced labour in the country.” [82]

- 26.05 The UNICEF report ‘Trafficking in Human Beings, Especially Women and Children in Africa 2005’, states that:

“Even if Ethiopian women wish to migrate for work purposes, many of them become victims of trafficking, lured by false promises of good jobs, high salaries and easy life. There have been many reports of abuse of Ethiopian migrant women recruited for domestic work in the Middle East and Gulf States. They find themselves abroad in very exploitative situations where they are abused and ill-treated in working conditions comparable to modern day slavery. In this context, when a woman reaches her destination, the employer of the agent from the employment agency permanently withholds her travel papers and official documents, undermining her basic human right to free movement. The Private Employment Agency Proclamation 104/1998 aims at regulating all employment service entities and particularly at protecting the rights, safety and dignity of Ethiopians employed and sent abroad, with aggravated penalties for abuses of human rights and physical integrity of workers.” [28e]

“The proclamation states that:

a licence is required for any person who wishes to set up a private employment agency.

This agency must prepare a formal contract of employment and submit it to the authorities.

If the agency is providing services for hiring and sending workers abroad, the agency must fulfil the additional obligations:

ensure that the employment contract fulfils the minimum working conditions set in Ethiopian law;
 be responsible for ensuring the rights, safety and dignity of worker
 have a branch office or representative in the receiving country
 provide orientation for the worker before he or she is sent abroad, concerning the work and the country
 notify the nearest Ethiopian Embassy of the worker's presence
 deposit guarantee funds in a recognized financial institution; US\$30,000 if up to 500 workers can be placed by the agency, US\$ 490,000 for between 500-1,000 workers and US\$ 50,000 for more than 1,000 workers." [28e]

The UNICEF report further continues: "Presently only one private employment agency for sending migrant workers to Lebanon has legal recognition. This concerns very few of all the potential candidates. Even if the immigration authorities did not issue visas for other migrant workers to Lebanon, this does not mean that trafficking would be stopped. It seems that the traffickers are using neighbouring countries like Tanzania and Kenya as transit countries for Ethiopian women to the Middle East and Gulf. The Ministry of Foreign Affairs established an Inter-Ministerial National Committee in June 1999 to look into the issue of Ethiopian women who are being trafficked to the Gulf States and Lebanon. IOM is supporting the government initiatives. Since the beginning of 2003, the Ministry of Labour and Social Affairs has taken over the responsibility of the Inter-Ministerial National Committee." [28e]

- 26.06 The Forced Migration Organisation Research Guide on Trafficking of Young Girls and Women in Ethiopia, accessed 7 August 2006, states that:

"Weakness in the Ethiopian legal structure has further exposed women to exploitation. The Ethiopian Penal Code defines trafficking in 'women, infants and young persons' narrowly without considering other forms of trafficking. According to the Article 605 of the Penal Code, the term trafficker refers to a person who transports women, infants and young people out of the country illegally by enticing them or otherwise inducing them to engage in prostitution. Labour trafficking, which does not fall under the 'prostitution' category, is thus not given due attention and cannot be formulated and the government of Ethiopia is now engaging in various endeavours to protect the rights of its citizens in the Diaspora. In this regards, the Private Employment Agency Proclamation No 104/1998 was a step forward. The Ethiopian government through the Ministry of Foreign Affairs also created the General Directorate in charge of Ethiopian Expatriates Affairs in January 2002. Through this body, Ethiopian migrants are encouraged to return, participate in national affairs, mobilize the Ethiopian community abroad, conduct researchers, etc." [83]

The FMO report continues: "Another major obstacle to monitoring the well-being of the trafficked women is their change in identity. Almost all the women migrants to Middle - Eastern countries with Christian names tend to change their names to Muslim names to facilitate the visa process. However, this poses a great challenge for the Ethiopian government to trace migrants as they have two identities." [83]

- 26.07 The USSD report for 2006 notes that private individuals trafficked young women to Djibouti and Middle Eastern countries, particularly Lebanon, the United Arab Emirates, Saudi Arabia, and Bahrain for involuntary domestic labour, or as domestic or industrial workers. Some women were trafficked for sexual exploitation to Europe via Lebanon. Typical routes out of the country involved travelling through Djibouti, Yemen, and Syria; through Addis Ababa international airport, or across the Somali-border. It was estimated in October 2005 that 30,000 Ethiopian women were working in Beirut, most of who had been trafficked. [31] (p18, Section 5, Trafficking in Persons)

TRAFFICKING IN CHILDREN

- 26.08 IRIN news reported on 20 October 2005 that the International Organisation for Migration (IOM) had announced the launch of a campaign against child trafficking, stating:

“Dubbed ‘Ethiopia’s Campaign for Vulnerable Children’, the campaign encourages candidates running in local elections scheduled for early 2006 to push the issue onto the agenda....A legal expert with the IOM’s counter trafficking unit in Addis Ababa, Alem Brook, said internal trafficking of children in Ethiopia was one of the highest in the world....The IOM warned that thousands of Ethiopian women were also trafficked abroad. At least 10,000 have been sent to the Gulf States to work as prostitutes, the agency said. ‘There are increasing numbers of young women being recruited from here for sexual purposes,’ Alem said. Traffickers in Ethiopia expect to earn around 7,000 birr (around \$800) for each victim they send overseas, she added. However, if caught, they are liable to 20 years imprisonment but few are ever prosecuted.” [9ai]

- 26.09 IRIN news reported in an article on 20 October 2005 that:

“Ethiopian children are being sold for as little as US \$1.20 to work as domestic workers or prostitutes, the International Organization for Migration (IOM) said. Up to 20,000 children, some 10 years old, are sold each year by their parents and trafficked by unscrupulous brokers to work in cities across Ethiopia, the IOM added.... Around two-thirds of the children are trafficked by brokers who take a percentage of the child’s earnings, while one-third are trafficked by friends and family.” [9y]

- 26.10 ReliefWeb reported in an article, provided by Voice of America (VOA) on 26 May 2005, that: “There is no official statistics for how many children are trafficked each year in Ethiopia, but according to estimates from the International Organisation for Migration (IOM) the number could be in tens of thousands. IOM’s country program coordinator, Yitna Getachew, says unlike some countries where organised crime or criminal gangs are behind child trafficking activities, traffickers in Ethiopia are mostly small-time middlemen who prey on poor, desperate families in rural areas.” [85]

The report continues: “Brokers go into the rural areas and then deceive children; tell them that they will take them to big cities where they will have education, better life, and they sort of kidnap them and take them to the next big city where there are bus stations, and then bring them to Addis here,” said Mr Getachew at IOM. ‘But sometimes, arrangements are made with parents.

They tell the parents that they could take the child to a city and place them with a good family where they would be cared for.” [85]

- 26.11 The report further continues: “To circumvent an Ethiopian law which regulates issuing passports for children under 18, brokers regularly falsify birth certificates, identity cards and, other documents. The brokers tell the girls that once they arrive to their destinations, they will be working as maids and nannies. But ‘buyers’ often force many of the girls into prostitution or sexually abuse them at home.” [85]
- 26.12 The report also states that: “The International Organisation for Migration say the majority of child trafficking in Ethiopia occurs within its own borders. Many young boys from rural villages end up in Addis Ababa where they are put to work, weaving popular white Ethiopian dresses called *shembas*. The boys are forced to work more than 10 hours a day and are barely given enough to eat. Those who cannot perform their jobs are simply abandoned in the streets. For young girls, Mr Yitnart, IOM, says work for them usually means toiling as domestic servants. ‘Most of them work more than 11 hours a day,’ he said. The average pay is about 18 birr a month, which is just a little less than £2. Very few attend school. Even if they attend school, they do not have enough time to do their studying. They are beaten, sexually abused, not by the employers, but by the employer’s children.” [85]

PROTECTION AND SUPPORT FOR THE VICTIMS OF TRAFFICKING

- 26.13 The USSD report for 2006 also notes that:

“The government provided little assistance to trafficked victims who returned to the country. EWLA provided limited legal assistance to such victims. The federal police’s Women’s Affairs Bureau, in collaboration with the media, continued to implement a public awareness program on the dangers of migrating to Middle Eastern countries. There were some government initiatives during the year to combat trafficking, including government consultation with IOM.” [31] (p18-19 Section 5, *Trafficking in Persons*)

- 26.14 The US Department of State 2007 trafficking in persons report notes that:

“Though the government lacks the resources to provide material assistance to trafficking victims, a joint police-NGO child victim identification and referral mechanism operates in the capital. The Child Protection Units (CPUs) in each Addis Ababa police station rescued and collected information on trafficked children that facilitated their return to their families; the CPUs referred 240 trafficked children to IOM and local NGOs for care in 2006. Local police and administrators assisted in the repatriation of trafficked children to their home regions. The government did not provide financial or other support to NGOs that cared for victims. Ethiopian officials abroad received no training on recognizing or responding to human trafficking and remain largely uninformed of the issue. Ethiopia’s consulate in Beirut, for example, dispensed limited legal advice to victims and referred them to church and NGO partners for assistance. While authorities did not detain or prosecute repatriated trafficking victims, they made no effort to interview returned victims about their experiences in the Middle East.” [3n] (p99)

INTERNAL TRAFFICKING

26.15 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

“The law prohibits trafficking in persons; however, there were reports that persons were trafficked from and within the country. ... Both children and adults were trafficked internally from rural to urban areas for domestic labor and, to a lesser extent, for commercial sexual exploitation and forced labor, such as street vending and weaving.” [31] (p18)

ANTI-TRAFFICKING ACTION

26.16 The Protection Project of the Johns Hopkins University, accessed on 8 August 2006, reports on Ethiopia as follows:

“The Ethiopian Women Lawyers Association is nongovernmental organisation (NGO) that has done a great service in combating trafficking by hearing complaints of trafficking victims. On 13 June 2006, to mark the World Day against Child Labour, the local offices of the International Labour Organisation, UNICEF, and the International Organisation for Migration (IOM), as well as the Ethiopian Government, aired messages through various mass media channels to raise awareness about the dangers of child labour and trafficking. The IOM has taken several steps to prevent trafficking problem. For example, it has implemented an awareness campaign that targets girls around the age of 16, who are particularly vulnerable to trafficking when they search for employment. Through radio and other media, the campaign teaches these girls about legal migration and warns them about the dangers of trafficking.” [84]

26.17 The USSD report for 2006 stated that 20 years' imprisonment and a \$1,150 (10,000 birr) fine can be expected for the trafficking of women and children. [31] (p18, Section 5) There have been few successful prosecutions of traffickers, who are often released without charge, although July saw a trafficker sentenced to 13 years imprisonment and fined \$575 (5,000 birr). [31] (p18, Section 5) The Ministry of Labour and Social Affairs and local police monitored trafficking in persons and the enforcement of anti-trafficking laws was handled by the Ministry of Justice, although they were reportedly generally ineffective. [31] (p18, Section 5) The federal police's Woman's Affairs Bureau backed a media campaign highlighting the dangers of migrating to Middle Eastern Countries, and any prospective workers had their employment contracts inspected by Immigration Officers at the airport. [31] (p18-19, Section 5) Government initiatives during the year (2006) included consultation with the International Organisation on Migration (IOM) on trafficking. [31] (p19, Section 5) The IOM provided training for judges, prosecutors, and police officers, although these organisations had a limited ability in to or prosecute offending employers, and many illegal employment agencies evaded government examination and continued to operate. [31] (p19, Section 5, Trafficking in Persons)

26.18 The US State Department 2007 trafficking in persons report states that:

“While the government's efforts to investigate trafficking cases significantly increased during the reporting period, prosecution of cases referred to the prosecutor's office remained inadequate. Ethiopia's penal code prohibits all forms of trafficking for labor and sexual exploitation; those violating these

statutes face from 5 to 20 years' imprisonment, punishments that are sufficiently stringent and exceed those prescribed for other grave crimes. Proclamation 104/98, which governs the work of international employment agencies, was revised in 2006 and awaits parliamentary ratification. During the year, 925 cases of child trafficking were reported to the police, a significant increase over the previous year. Of these, 67 cases were referred to the prosecutor's office. In September, one trafficker was convicted and sentenced to 13 years in prison and a \$596 fine for forcing two children into domestic servitude. Twenty-three cases are pending prosecution, and the remaining 43 were closed for lack of evidence or absconded defendants. During the year, police in Awassa and Shashemene apprehended at least 10 traffickers travelling with children intended for sale to farmers in the Oromiya region. Some local police and border control agents are believed to accept bribes to overlook trafficking." [3n] (p98-99)

26.19 The trafficking in persons report continues:

"Ethiopia's efforts to prevent international trafficking increased, but measures to increase awareness of internal trafficking were lacking. In 2006, the Ministry of Labor (MOLSA) licensed 19 additional employment agencies to send workers to the Middle East. In mid-2006, its counsellors began offering a pre-departure orientation, providing 8,359 prospective migrants with information on the risks of irregular migration. MOLSA, in conjunction with the Ethiopian consulate in Lebanon, verified and approved labor contracts for 8,200 workers; some of these contracts reportedly originated from black market brokers rather than legitimate migrants independently securing employment. In late 2006 and early 2007, police apprehended several illegal "employment agents" attempting to deceive potential migrants with fraudulent job offers from the Middle East; the cases are under investigation. The inter-ministerial counter-trafficking task force met monthly during the second half of the year and, in November 2006 and January 2007, conducted two three-day training workshops in Addis Ababa and Nazareth for 105 participants, including high court judges, national labor bureau personnel, and police commissioners. It also gave three 25-minute awareness- raising interviews on national radio. National radio aired IOM's weekly anti-trafficking program and, in December, national television aired a documentary highlighting the problem of trafficking. Ethiopia has not ratified the 2000 UN TIP Protocol." [3n] (p99)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

27. MEDICAL ISSUES

OVERVIEW

27.01 Ethiopian Embassy in the UK notes, accessed 23 January 2007, that: "Vital indicators: The 'crude' death rate is estimated by different sources to be 14.8 per 1,000 population, about double that of Kenya and second only to Uganda in eastern Africa. Life expectancy at birth (LEB) of males and females is 49.7 years and 52.4 years respectively. The infant mortality rate (IMR) is estimated at 105 per 1,000 live births while the child mortality rate (CMR) is 172 deaths per 1,000. The maternal mortality rate (MMR) is estimated at 500–700 per 100,000." [5c]

27.02 Ethiopian Embassy in the UK also notes, accessed 23 January 2007, that:

"Burden of disease: The total burden of disease, as measured by premature death from all causes, is approximately 350 deaths per year (D/Ys) lost per 1,000 population. Ethiopia's burden of disease is significantly higher than in neighbouring Kenya (estimated at 170 D/Ys lost per 1,000 population) and in East Africa as a whole (which has a burden of disease of 280 D/Ys lost per 1,000 population). Ethiopia's burden of disease is dominated by pre-natal and maternal conditions and by acute respiratory infection (ARI), followed by malaria, nutritional deficiency, diarrhoea and AIDS. Indeed, the top ten causes of mortality account for 74 per cent of all deaths and 81 per cent of D/Ys lost. Diseases that affect children under the age of 5 years (ARI, diarrhoea, nutritional deficiencies and measles) account for 33 per cent of deaths. Although largely preventable, childhood and maternal illnesses and communicable diseases are the major causes of death in Ethiopia." [5c]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

AVAILABILITY OF MEDICAL TREATMENT AND DRUGS

27.03 Ethiopian Embassy in the UK notes on its website, accessed 23 January 2007, that: "Health service coverage: The overall level of health service coverage is estimated to be approximately 45 per cent. The actual coverage estimates for the individual programmes are very low." [5c]

27.04 Ethiopian Embassy in the UK also notes on its website, accessed 23 January 2007, that:

"The major reasons for the poor coverage of health services in Ethiopia are the limited physical access of the population to health facilities and staff, as illustrated by the facility to population ratio. Currently, health facilities for a population of some 58 million people comprise 89 hospitals, 191 health centres, 1,175 health posts and 2,515 health stations. The available health care facilities are also unevenly distributed across regions. Ethiopian Embassy Total outpatient utilisation of government health facilities in Ethiopia suggests that, on average, there are about 0.25 visits per person per year. A household survey on health care utilisation found that only 10 per cent of persons reporting illness actually obtained treatment for their conditions from any health facility, government or private. Utilisation by the rural population (9.5

percent), as compared to 14 per cent in urban areas, is lower than the national average.” [5c]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

QUALITY OF HEALTH SERVICES

- 27.05 Ethiopian Embassy in the UK notes that: “Health services quality has been compromised by inadequate and poorly maintained infrastructure and equipment, scarcity of trained health personnel, and the unavailability of drugs and pharmaceutical supplies. An estimated 20,000 health care workers provide services in Ethiopia, the vast majority through the public sector. Not only are the ratios of health personnel to population substantially less than the average for Sub-Saharan Africa, but the situation is worsened by the fact that a considerable number of staff (one-third of doctors and one-sixth of nurses) work in Addis Ababa where about 4 per cent of the country’s population live. (Ethiopian Embassy) [5c]
- 27.06 Médecines Sans Frontières reported an outbreak of meningitis in the Welayita region of the Southern Nations, Nationalities and Peoples Region in a press article of 20 February 2006. “In four weeks, the total number of cases reached 89 (including 13 deaths) in Kendo Kocha and 52 (three deaths) in Boloro Sore.... A vaccination campaign was initiated with the Ministry of Health targeting more than 200,000 people (everyone between the ages of 2 and 30 not previously vaccinated).” [25a]
- 27.07 On 7 September 2007, Afrol news reported that according to non-governmental organisation Unity for Development, 80 per cent of Ethiopia’s medical graduates left the country to seek employment abroad in 2006. Over 3,000 medical doctors left Ethiopia, leaving only 900, or one doctor to every 36,000 people. [127]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

TUBERCULOSIS

- 27.08 A Médecins Sans Frontières article dated 5 December 2005, about treating TB patients in the middle of the desert, stated that:
- “MSF is working in Ethiopia’s desolate Afar region to treat nomads who are suffering from TB. As herders, the Afars move their animals every three or four months in search of good grazing areas and adequate water. The region’s only health facilities are found mostly in towns along the main roads, far from the Afar’s pasture land and water sites. The area’s remoteness makes it difficult for the Afar to access TB treatment and adhere to the requirements of standard treatment....Most patients diagnosed with TB must travel daily to a health clinic to receive and be observed taking their medicines.” [25b]
- 27.09 The Earth Institute at Columbia University together with Centre for National Health Development in Ethiopia reports in an article ‘Ethiopia: Tuberculosis’ that:
- “Ethiopia is one of the top sixteen countries in the world, and one of the top three in Africa, with regards to the number of tuberculosis (TB) patients. Over

a third of population has been exposed to TB. The Annual Risk of TB Infection (ARTI) is at 2.2%. An estimated 337,030 Ethiopians (0.62% of the population) have active TB of all kinds, with more than 120,000 new cases in the last year (2003/04), nearly a third of which having smear-positive TB. According to the Ministry of Health hospital statistics data, tuberculosis is one of the leading causes of morbidity, the fourth cause of hospital admission, and the second cause of hospital death in Ethiopia. Nearly a third of all TB cases are fatal, killing over 42,000 people in Ethiopia this year, excluding those who had HIV/AIDS. Social and biological factors that have aggravated the problem in Ethiopia include recurrent famine and widespread poverty that leads to severe malnutrition.” [88a]

The report further continues:

“One of the obstacles to providing tuberculosis testing and treatment in Ethiopia is the fact that about half the population of Ethiopia lives more than 10 kilometres from health facility, usually in regions with poor transport. Ethiopia has implemented the internationally recommended approach to TB control DOTS. DOTS have been delivered to all districts in Ethiopia, and are being implemented in 119 hospitals, 519 health centres and 114 health stations across the country. According to Ministry of Health documents, of all TB case incidences in 2003, 54,000 test sero-positive for HIV. In newly diagnosed TB patients, HIV co-infection occurs over 40% of the time. The incidence of co-infection is significant, and will rise over time, as the 25 million TB-infected people (1/3 of the population) continue to interact with the 1.5 million HIV/AIDS-infected group.” [88a]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

TRADITIONAL HEALING OF TUBERCULOSIS

- 27.10 EthnoMed in an article ‘Ethiopian Tuberculosis Cultural Profile’, dated April 2006, notes that: “Traditional medicines are believed to work depending on the healer’s capabilities and specialties, and some very skilled healers have wide following. There are licensed traditional practices in Ethiopia. Traditional healers have been known to recommend abstinence for saving a person’s strength during illness, including TB.” [89]

The article continues: “Tasma is a special honey used for healing, made by insects and gathered from soil. It is liquid, dark in colour and thick like syrup. Tasma is used to treat coughing, including TB coughing, to make a person feel better. Nutritional treatments include diets especially rich in protein and fats — eggs, meat and butter.” [89]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

ISOLATION AND STIGMA OF TUBERCULOSIS

- 27.11 EthnoMed in an article ‘Ethiopian Tuberculosis Cultural Profile’, dated April 2006, notes that: “There is a heavy stigma associated with having TB and the consequent isolation. The sick are isolated and, for most part, outcast. People avoid people with TB. In rural Ethiopia, neighbours isolate patients with TB. The community makes a fence around the family’s house. People deliver water and food to the fence. Fencing a whole neighbourhood or village (4-5

houses) also occurs. The stigma of social isolation lingers even after treatment is completed. Both the community and the individual are deeply challenged to move beyond the social stigma. The isolation and stigma is a powerful blow for Ethiopians whose cultural identity is strongly linked with community participation and connectivity.” [89]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

MALARIA

- 27.12 The Earth Institute at Columbia University together with Centre for National Health Development in Ethiopia reports in an article ‘Ethiopia: Malaria’, accessed on 9 August 2006, that: “Malaria stands as the leading cause of morbidity in Ethiopia, where nearly 48 million people live in malaria risk areas. Three quarters of Ethiopia’s total landmass is regarded as malarious. Areas with an altitude of above 2300mts above sea level are generally free of malaria. The capital Addis Ababa at an elevation of about 2400mts is malaria free. More than 4 million clinical cases are reported yearly from health facilities and communities, reflecting the magnitude of problem. Climatic changes, recurrent drought, large-scale population movement; and wide spread of multi-drug resistant falciparum malaria are some of the major factors that contribute to the worsening malaria situation.” [88b]

The report continues: “Clinical malaria accounts for 10-40% of all outpatient consultations, with corresponding proportional morbidity among children under 5 years being 10%-20%. An average of 4-6 hundred thousand confirmed malaria cases are treated every year. Clinical cases in areas where no microscopes are available is estimated at 3-4 folds. In addition, a significant number of people do not have access to health services. Therefore, the overall annual number of malaria cases is estimated 4-5 million. Malaria also accounts for 13%-26% of all inpatient admissions in the various health facilities; it remains a major cause of mortality, with proportional mortality rates of 13%-35% in health facilities. Generally, it accounts for 30% of the disease burden in all age groups.” [88b]

The report further continues: “Chemical spray of houses is done just before the transmission season to prevent epidemics and check seasonal peaks. Some chemicals such as DDT are strictly used for indoor spraying of houses and all necessary precautions are made to prevent contamination of the outdoor environment by these chemicals. Organophosphates use is limited to areas where DDT resistance vectors are detected. Insecticide threaded nets (ITNs) are now widely used for personal protection against malaria. Currently, ITNs are provided at highly subsidized price or free of charge, to population groups at higher risk such as non immune settler moving to malaria endemic areas, children under five and pregnant women living in malaria risk areas. However, ITNs are also available through other commercial and social marketing channels, and people living with malaria risk are encouraged to use one.” [88b]

The report concludes: “Following the Abuja declaration on Roll Back Malaria (RBM), the government has committed to reduce malaria in half by the year 2010 by implementing the strategies of RBM. Since then, the government has carried out a situational analysis, identified priorities, and developed a five year strategic plan that has been underway since 2001. Intensive malaria

control efforts are ongoing in Ethiopia using several core intervention strategies, including prevention, treatment and research & development. Examples include government to spray homes of high-risk populations with insecticide, and to provide free malaria drugs to patients. In addition, the Government continues to engage local partners in productive relationships to undertake integrated anti-malaria interventions. The Government continues to engage to local and international partners in productive relationships to support integrated antimalaria interventions, while it covers the cost of scaling up the procurement and application of indoor residual insecticides for malaria prevention. Current malaria prevention and control initiatives have been supported through funds allocated in second round of the Global Fund to fighting AIDS, tuberculosis and Malaria in August 2003, which amount to 76.8 million USD.” [88b]

- 27.13 On 20 August 2007, UNICEF reported that the Japanese government donated US \$1 million to UNICEF for the prevention of infectious diseases among children in Ethiopia. The article stated that: “The Japanese funds will be used to fight malaria which is prevalent in over 75 per cent of Ethiopia putting over 50 million people at risk. ... To date, 18 million nets have been distributed providing protection for 9 million households in what is the largest campaign of its sort in Africa.” [113b]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

IMMUNISATION

- 27.14 The World Health Organisation has reported in an article ‘WHO supporting Ethiopia with introduction of new childhood vaccines’, dated 10 February 2006, that: “Life saving vaccines against hepatitis B (Hep B) and Haemophilus Influenzae type b (Hib) will soon be introduced in Ethiopia. As early as July 2006 vaccination against Hepatitis B and Haemophilus influenzae type b will be included in to the routine vaccination series along with vaccines to prevent tuberculosis (BCG), diphtheria, pertusis and tetanus (DPT), measles, and polio OPV. Hep B and Hib vaccines will be provided along with DPT in a single injection. This combination vaccine of DPT-HebB-hib will be provided to unvaccinated children less than one year of age. Ideally the vaccine should be administered at 6, 10, and 14 weeks of age.” [26k]

The report continues: “Acute viral hepatitis, chronic viral hepatitis, liver cirrhosis and hepatocellular carcinoma (liver cancer) account for 12% of hospital admissions and 31% of hospital mortality on medical wards in Ethiopia. Haemophilus influenza type b is also a serious threat to Ethiopian children. Hib is the predominant cause of meningitis and pneumonia among children in Ethiopia. The Ministry of Health (MoH) of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia with the support of the WHO Country Office has been exerting efforts to gain support to avail these vaccines to Ethiopian children. To this end, over the last two years steps have been taken to assess the burden of morbidity and mortality posed by Hepatitis B and Haemophilus influenza type b.” [26k]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

POLIO

- 27.15 UNICEF humanitarian action report 2007 on Ethiopia notes that:

“Polio re-emerged as a critical issue for Ethiopian children. A total of 37 cases have been reported in 4 of Ethiopia's 11 regions since the beginning of a fresh spread of the disease in December 2004. Malaria also remains one of the primary causes of child mortality in the country, particularly during the main October to December transmission season. The disease infects more than 9 million Ethiopians in an average year and can kill more than 100,000 children in a matter of months in an epidemic. Children and pregnant mothers are the most vulnerable to the sudden impact of epidemics on unprepared immune systems. Drought-related malnutrition, poor health and sanitation leave youngsters even more exposed.” [28f]

- 27.16 The World Health Organisation reported in an article ‘Polio, Measles and MNTE activities’, accessed on 8 August 2006, that:

“In line with the national commitment towards eradication of polio, the Ministry of Health (MOH) in Ethiopia has been consistently conducting immunisation campaigns since 1996 with the support of partner organisations, including the US Agency for International Development (USAID), the Japanese International Cooperation Agency (JICA), the Government of Japan, Rotary International, the Centres for Disease Control (CDC), the World Health Organisation (WHO) Unicef.” [28c]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

MEASLES

- 27.17 The World Health Organisation has also reported that: “Measles is one of the leading causes of childhood deaths in Ethiopia. A measles immunisation and Vitamin A supplementation campaign is being conducted since 1998 in selected areas of the country. A total of 20 million children received measles immunisation and supplemented with vitamin A capsule between December 2002 and December 2003. Similarly Measles and Vitamin A campaign has been conducted targeting 6 months to 14 years of age for measles and targeting 6 - 59 months for Vitamin A 2004.” [86]

- 27.18 Measles Initiative reports that: “In October 2003, the Ethiopian Red Cross worked with Ministry of Health, national authorities, WHO, UNICEF, USAID, and other members of the global Measles Initiative in a massive effort to vaccinate children under 15 against measles. More than 300 Red Cross Volunteers in districts east and west of the capital of Ethiopia, Addis [sic] were successful of reaching 179,000 children from the more isolated parts of these districts. A total of 9 million children were vaccinated across the country. In April 3-7, 2006 Measles Initiative prepared targeted vaccinations for 4,450,897 under five years’ olds.” [86]

- 27.19 The American Red Cross in the article ‘Modernity and Tradition Unite Against the Measles in Ethiopia’, dated 3 November 2003, explains that:

“Convincing people to get their children immunized should be a simple exercise. But often, volunteers and social workers face enormous obstacles in

convincing parents that it is responsible decision. Last year, a similar immunisation campaign was aimed at vaccinating farmer's cattle in the same region. 'Some of the animals were obviously ill when they received the injection. Several died shortly after. The population was quick to associate the death of the animals to vaccination process,' explains Dr. Tisanes Belay, head of the Ministry of Health's family health department. 'It was extremely difficult for health workers to explain the situation to confused parents who refused to bring their children to vaccination calls.' In other areas, people were more receptive to the measles injection. 'Comprising a few drops administered orally, the polio vaccine does not convince all parents that it is a serious medical practice. So when the volunteers tell them that for measles their children will get an injection, parents usually have more favourable attitude', says Dr. Solomon Fisseha, program coordinator of the Ethiopian Red Cross." [87]

The article continues: "Quite often, traditional healers — whose opinion is well respected in a country where the national health system covers less than 50 percent of the population — spread unfounded rumours and encourage people to ignore appeals for vaccination." [87]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

KALA AZAR

- 27.20 Médecins Sans Frontières reported in an article 'Better access to treatment for Ethiopian kala-azar patients', dated 6 March 2006, that: "Patients in Ethiopia suffering from the deadly tropical disease kala-azar will get better access to medical care. The Ethiopian authorities have approved a national treatment guideline, a significant step in tackling this forgotten disease. The Federal Ministry of Health outlined its intention to establish six treatment centres within the next six months and to undertake training across the country." [25f]
- 27.21 The report continues: "Kala-azar (also known as visceral leishmaniasis) had been a neglected disease in Ethiopia with minimal treatment programmes available. Up until the bulk of the kala-azar patients were dependent on Medecins Sans Frontieres (MSF) or research institutions for medical care. MSF has treated more than 9,300 patients since the start of its kala-azar programmes in 1997." [25f]
- 27.22 On 27 June 2005, Médecins Sans Frontières (MSF) reported that: "A severe outbreak of kala azar, a rare and fatal disease, has struck the region of Amhara, northwest Ethiopia. In the small rural community of Bura (pop: 6,000) more than 150 people have died and over 230 infected persons have already been recorded." [25d]
- 27.23 Médecins Sans Frontières (MSF) also reported on kala azar in an article published on 30 April 2007, stating the mortality rate of the disease, also known as "black fever", has a mortality rate of nearly 100 per cent, although with proper treatment around 92 per cent of affected persons can be cured. The article states that in Humera, an isolated region of Ethiopia, MSF treated 657 patients for kala azar in 2006, 8.3 per cent of which survived. [25g]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

VISUAL IMPAIRMENT

27.24 ORBIS, an organisation dedicated to saving sight worldwide, stated:

“Nearly one million Ethiopians are blind and an estimated three to four million adults and children are visually impaired. The main causes of blindness in Ethiopia are cataract, trachoma, glaucoma and corneal opacities. Services for uncorrected refractive error, another major cause of visual impairment, are almost totally non-existent there. The available eye care personnel in Ethiopia are: 76 ophthalmologists, four cataract surgeons, 93 ophthalmic nurses and ophthalmic medical assistants and 258 eye care workers. The ophthalmologist/population ratio is approximately 1:1 million nationally. However, the ratio is one ophthalmologist to approximately five million people in rural areas. There is just one training institute (Department of Ophthalmology, Medical Faculty, Addis Ababa University), which graduates only three or four ophthalmologists per year, and there are just two ophthalmic nurse training schools.” [27a]

27.25 ORBIS further stated in an article about fighting blindness with Zithromax, accessed on 25 January 2006, that: “In the Gurage Zone of central Ethiopia ORBIS has had great success in combating Trachoma. This year, our rural community health agents administered the antibiotic Zithromax to 200,000 people, a 14% increase on last year....One single oral dose of Zithromax clears the infection and thus prevents the scarring that leads to trichiasis.” [27b]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

HEART DISEASE

Adults

27.26 IRIN news, stated in an article on 11 August 2003 that:

“Ethiopia is to build its first ever state of the art cardiac centre to tackle ‘rampant’ heart disease in the country. Dr Belay Abegazm the country’s only paediatric heart surgeon, told IRIN on Monday that the first operations could begin as early as next year. Heart disease is a major killer in Ethiopia and is compounded by massive overcrowding in urban centres. Dr Belay estimated that as many as 200,000 new cases of heart disease occur each year in the country...There are currently less than 10 surgeons who can perform heart operations in the country – and Dr Belay is the only doctor able to operate on children. He said the centre, which is being supported by Addis Ababa University, would also act as a training institute and at least one or two operations could be carried out a day.” [9s]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Children

27.27 The Children’s Heart Fund of Ethiopia has reported in the Sector Review, accessed on 6 September 2006, that: “Heart Diseases are prevalent among Ethiopian children. Congenital Heart Disease occur as much as they do

elsewhere, the incidence of which is believed to be between 6 to 8 live birth. Rheumatic Heart Diseases are in particular among the commonest among Ethiopian children, a case which is true in other underdeveloped countries. The low socio-economic status of the mass of population and overcrowding are some of the known factors which lead to streptococcal throat infection, the rise of rheumatic fever and rheumatic heart diseases. Studies showed that 15% of the 4 million children between the ages of 5 to 15 years are at risk of developing streptococcus throat infection on the average twice in one year. Thus, Ethiopia, with 3% attack rate of rheumatic fever about in 120,000 children are estimated to develop rheumatic fever every year.” [90]

The report continues: “The young and productive stratum of the population are at high risk of developing rheumatic heart diseases. Patients die at early age as a result of complications such as intractable congestive heart failure and arrhythmia, in the absence of surgical management of alveolar lesions.” [90]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

MALNUTRITION

27.28 UNICEF stated in a press release dated 11 May 2004:

“UNICEF has funded the training of trainers (TOT) for more than 100 health professionals at three Ethiopian medical schools so that they can train their peers in the treatment and management of severely malnourished children. Since the beginning of this year, 41 nurses, 12 doctors and 54 medical interns have been provided training based on the national protocol at Addis Ababa, Gondar and Jimma Universities. Therapeutic feeding units (TFUs), which have been set up at the hospitals with UNICEF support including therapeutic feeding products and basic equipment, were used to give the participants practical hands on experience dealing with severe acute malnutrition (SAM) cases.” [28a]

27.29 UNICEF Ethiopia reports in an article ‘Nutrition’, accessed 8 on August 2006, that:

“UNICEF promoted capacity building in treatment of severe acute malnutrition (SAM) through the medical universities. The objective is for the Universities to include the management of SAM into the student’s curricula. UNICEF supported the university hospitals for the establishment of TFU that serves for practical sessions. UNICEF plans to assist the MoH in the future training of more regional health workers with the goal of integrating the protocol into routine health care treatment and establishing additional TFUs. Health facilities will be equipped to deal with malnutrition patients, including screening for and recording statistics on malnutrition. Future training sessions will ensure the continued build up of more trainers of trainers (TOT) well as rapid response teams to deal with time crisis. As a recovery programme, UNICEF has launched the ‘Enhanced Outreach Strategy for Child Survival Intervention (EOS)’. This is a three years project bridging towards the government’s initiative called the Health Extension Package (HEP). The target population is 6,779,867 children from 6 to 59 months living the 325 most food insecure *woredas* in the country. The overall objective is to enhance child survival by reducing mortality and morbidity in children under 5 years of age.” [28d]

- 27.30 UNICEF humanitarian action report on Ethiopia notes that:

“Severe acute malnutrition remains one of the most critical issues facing children. The drought that hit south-eastern Ethiopia in the first half of 2006 was the latest reminder of how vulnerable the country's children and women are to water scarcity and sudden nutritional shocks. Data collected through the nationwide UNICEF-backed Enhanced Outreach Strategy (EOS) 7 and other surveys uncovered alarming pockets of severe acute malnutrition amongst under-fives across the country. A total of 44 nutritional surveys carried out between January and September 2006 recorded global acute malnutrition (GAM) levels as high as 23.5 per cent and severe acute malnutrition (SAM) levels as high as 3.9 per cent – both rated critical. Up to 130,000 under-five children are estimated to be suffering from severe acute malnutrition at any given time in Ethiopia. Malnutrition remains the underlying cause of more than half of all child deaths in the country.” [28f]

- 27.31 The United States Agency for International Development reports in the Ethiopia food security update 2007 that:

“Preliminary results of a multi-agency assessment led by the Disaster Prevention and Preparedness Agency (DPPA) indicate that despite an increase in crop production¹ and improved water and pasture availability in pastoral areas, the number of people in need of humanitarian assistance is expected to remain high in 2007. As per information from the Food Security Bureau as many as 7.3 million chronically food insecure people will need cash or food assistance through the Productive Safety Net Program (PSNP) and needs assessments show that another 2.3 million people will require emergency food assistance in 2007 during the peak hungry season (July/August). Non-food requirements for 2007 in the areas of agriculture, livestock, health, nutrition, water and sanitation are also expected to be high and crucial for recovery.” [43b]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

HIV/AIDS

- 27.32 The World Health Organisation reported that:

“Available evidence suggests that the HIV/AIDS epidemic in Ethiopia started in the early 1980's. The first two positive samples were retrospectively detected from samples collected in 1984 for other research. The first two AIDS cases were officially reported from Addis Ababa in 1986. Based on recent sentinel surveillance data, the national adult prevalence rate is estimated at 6.6%. Rural prevalence is much lower than urban prevalence (3.7% and 13.7%, respectively).” [26d]

- 27.33 On 7 October 2007, allAfrica.com reported the HIV infection rate in Ethiopia for February-August 2007 had risen by 26 per cent, compared to the infection rate from November 2006-January 2007. According to a report, *Millennium Aids Campaign Ethiopia (MAC-E)*, the first phase of testing, lasting from November 2006-January 2007, found 37,943 people to be positive, out of 705,619 tested (5.4 per cent). The second phase of testing, lasting between

February-August 2007, found that out of the 982,452 people tested 70,470 (7.3 per cent) were HIV positive. [122g]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Anti-viral treatment (Anti-retroviral treatment)

- 27.34 Médecins Sans Frontières reported on 27 January 2004 that: "This week the international medical relief organisation Medecins Sans Frontieres (MSF) and the Tigray Regional Health Bureau have launched the first program of free (ARV) for HIV/AIDS patients in Ethiopia. The new ARV program is part of the commitment by the Ethiopian government and MSF to increase the availability of ARV treatment to patients in need of it." [25e]
- 27.35 An article by MSF on HIV/AIDs in Humara, an isolated district of Ethiopia, published 30 April 2007, stated that 750 patients in the region are on antiretroviral treatment, provided free of charge, in a programme now solely managed by the Tigray Regional Health Bureau. [25m]
- 27.36 An article by Africa News, dated 7 August 2007, reported on the withdrawal of the anti-retroviral drug Viracept throughout East Africa, due to it being contaminated with a potentially cancer-causing substance. More than 26,200 packs, each containing 270 Viracept tablets, had been distributed in Kenya, Uganda, Tanzania and Ethiopia. On the week the incident was reported, 17,000 packs had been returned in Ethiopia. [113c]
- 27.37 In a report published on 25 September 2007, UNHCR reported that women's "lack of knowledge of the disease and how is transmitted" made them more likely to be affected by the HIV/AIDS epidemic. [42e]

(See also [Women](#))

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Transmission

- 27.38 The United States Agency for International Development (USAID) published a Report in February 2005 titled 'The Human Financial Resource Requirements for Scaling up HIV/AIDS Services in Ethiopia'. The Report notes:

"Ethiopia is currently one of the countries most seriously affected by HIV/AIDS....It ranks sixth in the world in number of HIV infections (USAID 2003). The current national adult (15–49) HIV-prevalence estimate from sentinel surveillance sites is 4.4 percent. Approximately 1.5 million people living with HIV/AIDS, 120,000 of whom are children (UNAIDS 2004). UNAIDS also estimates 120,000 adult and child deaths from AIDS in Ethiopia in 2003. Estimates from the same year indicate that the number of children orphaned by AIDS to total as high as 720,000 (UNAIDS 2004)....Heterosexual sexual transmission is responsible for most infections in Ethiopia, with the highest infection rates concentrated in females aged 15–24 years in urban areas (15 percent prevalence 2001/2002) (UNAIDS 2003). The 2002 Behavioral Surveillance Survey by Mitike, Lemma, Berhane, et al. indicates that, while knowledge of sexual transmission is widespread (98 percent), use of safe practices is low (<50 percent condom use with non-regular partner). In

addition, knowledge of HIV/AIDS, including its transmission and prevention, is thought to be lower among women than men (Garbus 2003). Mother-to-child transmission contributes the second highest number of new HIV infections each year – almost 20 percent of estimated cases – a problem that may be fuelled by high fertility and a tradition of breastfeeding.” [30a] (p3)

27.39 The World Health Organisation also notes that:

“HIV transmission in Ethiopia occurs mainly through heterosexual contact. Some transmission also occurs from mother to child and through transfusion of infected blood and unsafe medical practices. With 45% of Ethiopia’s population under 15 years of age, young people are especially vulnerable. Other vulnerable population groups include female sex workers, unemployed people, long-distance truck drivers, migrant workers and internally displaced populations.” [26e]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Resources for treatment of HIV/AIDS

27.40 The World Health Organisation state that: “Recent data suggests that Ethiopia has a critical shortage of human resources to deliver even basic health services. In 1999, the physician to population ratio in Ethiopia was 1:48,000, the lowest in the world. The current (2003) ratio of 1:34,000 is still more than five times lower than the sub-Saharan Africa average, and that of nurses (1:4,900) is more than four times lower (WHO 2004). It is vital to point out that, as HIV/AIDS services are expanded and resources shifted towards meeting HIV/AIDS targets, this may in fact have negative spin-off effects on other essential programs such as malaria, immunization, and maternal and child health.” (USAID), [30a] (p4)

27.41 The World Health Organisation (WHO) reported on 15 July 2005:

“Today Dr Olusegun A. Babaniyi, representative of the World Health Organization to Ethiopia laid the foundation stone for the building of a youth health and recreation center at the town of Bishoftu about 40 km south east of Addis Ababa in the Oromiya Region of Ethiopia....The Center is being built with an initial outlay of birr 140,000 from the WHO/OPEC Fund Initiative. When it is completed the centre will provide HIV/AIDS education, counselling and testing (VCT) services to the youth in Bishoftu town. Reproductive health services such as control and prevention of sexually transmitted infections (STIs) condom distribution and others will also be included. The center will also organize various youth clubs such as anti-AIDS club, drama and music troupe, indoor and out door recreational activities, etc.” [26f]

27.42 A press release by Médecins Sans Frontières, published on 30 April 2007, reports that from 1 May 2007, it was handing over its HIV/AIDs program to the regional Ethiopian Bureau of Health in the Humera region of Ethiopia. The article also stated that the Bureau of Health have provided the local hospital in Humara with two new doctors and ten nurses. [25m]

27.43 On 8 September 2007, allAfrica.com reported on the donation of US \$981,700 to the United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR) to support its HIV/AIDS programmes in Ethiopian refugee camps. [122h]

- 27.44 On 14 November 2007, allAfrica.com reported that “A voluntary counselling & testing (VCT) and ART (anti retroviral therapy) center has been opened on Friday at the Ethiopian Air Force Hospital in Bishoftu; another ART centre has been inaugurated at the Oromiya regional town's public hospital the same day- all fully renovated with the President's Emergency plan for AIDS relief (PEPFAR) and the US centers of Disease Control and Prevention (CDC-Ethiopia). [122i]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Family Planning and HIV/AIDS

- 27.45 The Policy Project funded by US Agency for International Development in ‘Country Analysis of Family Planning and HIV/AIDS: Ethiopia 2004’, reports that: “In Ethiopia, family planning and reproductive health are integrated in almost all programs and service-delivery points. The idea of integrating HIV/AIDS with family planning, however, has become a new agenda item in Ethiopia. Yet, the organisations have thus far attempted to integrate any aspects of HIV/AIDS programming into their family planning organisations.” [64]

The report continues: “The integral role of NGOs in Ethiopia cannot be ignored. Because of the condition of the public health sector, NGOs are the primary providers of HIV/AIDS services and support and have been critical in breaking the silence of Ethiopia’s epidemic (Mbengue, 2001). More than 48 international and 55 local NGOs have been involved in the prevention and control of HIV/AIDS in Ethiopia (Meche, 2002). Some NGO, such as FGAE, DKT and Pathfinder, have integrated HIV/AIDS with the pre-existing family planning programmes.” [64]

The report further continues: “The public sector is the major source of family planning services in Ethiopia, followed by private sector NGOs. According to the 2000 EDHS, about 78 percent of the family planning services are provided by the public sector, 15 percent by the private sector, and the remaining 7 percent by NGOs.” [64]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

AIDS Programmes and Organisations in Ethiopia

- 27.46 IRIN Plus News has reported in the Ethiopia Country Profile the following AIDS Programmes and Organisations in operation in Ethiopia, dated 25 February 2005:

“National Strategic Framework
 Completed (2001-2005)

Ministry Of Health

National AIDS Council

HIV/AIDS Organisations:

Actionaid Ethiopia

Home-based care; orphan care; voluntary counselling and testing; PWA support

African AIDS Initiative International
Education; outreach; testing; counselling; research and support services
www.africanaidinitiative.org

Afar Mothers and Child Care Organisation
Family Planning; care of orphans; income generating activities

Aids Resource Centre
Resource and Information centre
www.etharc.org

Care Ethiopia
Home-based care; paediatric AIDS research; voluntary counselling and testing; information education and counselling

Centro Volontari Marchigiani
Information; education; STD control; blood safety services; education/training; clinical care; counselling

Children Aid-Ethiopia (CHAD-ET)
Children, education, PWA support

Christian Children's Fund

Christian Relief and Development Association (CRDA)
www.crdaethiopia.org

Consortium of Family Planning NGOs in Ethiopia (COFAP)
Coordinating body of affiliated NGOs; training on reproductive health; prevention

Dawn of Hope
Socio-economic support; medical support; legal and human rights protection; counselling; emotional support; training on counselling; public education; community mobilisation through workshops.

Ethiopian Anti-AIDS Women Association
Condom; female condom; dental dam distribution; counselling

Family Guidance Association
Information; education; communication; condom distribution; STI diagnosis and treatment; counselling; voluntary HIV testing; treatment of opportunistic infections

Integrated Service for AIDS Prevention and Support (ISAPSO)
Training of peer educators; seminars; condom protection and distribution; development and distribution of IEC material

Mekdim HIV Positive Persons and AIDS Orphans National Association
Psychological and social support; home care; awareness raising

The MESOB HIV/AIDS Networking Project
Networking and information sharing; education

Nazreth Children's Centre and Integrated Development (NACID)
Prevention; training; IEC materials production and distribution; condom distribution; awareness training

Norwegian Church Aid
Works in partnership with local organisations and provides technical and financial assistance to allow them to deliver various services and activities to their target groups

Organisation For Social Services for AIDS (OSSA)
Umbrella NGO; information and education materials; community based care; testing and counselling; programmes for orphans; support; community economic project

Pro Pride
Health Education on HIV/AIDS and STDs; publication of monthly newspaper, brochures, posters and other IEC materials; radio sensitisation programme; drama and musical shows on HIV/AIDS; counselling services; psychosocial support of HIV/AIDS patients; voluntary counselling and testing
www.devinet.org/propride

Save Your Generation Association
Information; education; condom programming; empowerment of vulnerable groups; community economic project; advocacy

UN Theme Group on HIV/AIDS, Chair
Supports and expanded response and policy advice on preventing transmissions of HIV, providing care and support, reducing vulnerability of individuals and communities to HIV/AIDS

UNAIDS Country Coordinator
Education/training; surveillance and research; empowerment of vulnerable groups; programmes for orphans and surviving dependants; community economic project. [9aq]

- 27.47 On 10 November 2007, allAfrica.com reported that: "Care Ethiopia gave awards to six women from... the Oromia Regional State who were taking a real proactive initiative in playing leadership role [sic] in their communities to improve sexual reproductive health, to fight HIV/AIDS and to promote income generation." [122a]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

CANCER TREATMENT

- 27.48 BBC News reports in an article 'Developing world faces cancer crisis', dated 26 June 2003, that: "At least 50%-60% of cancer victims in the developing world can benefit from radiotherapy that destroys cancerous tumours, but most developing countries do not have enough radiotherapy machines or sufficient numbers of specialized doctors and other health professionals.

Ethiopia, which has 60 million people, possesses just one such machine, while other developing countries have one machine for several million people.” [7a]

- 27.49 The International Atomic Energy Agency has reported in an article ‘Saving a mother’s life: Radiotherapy offers new hope for women of child rearing age suffering cervical cancer in developing countries’, accessed 7 on September 2006, that: “Ethiopia, cancer of cervix —the mouth at the entrance of the womb — is among the most common forms of cancer in women. It is usually fatal because of late detection and the lack of treatment facilities. Cervical cancer mostly affects Ethiopian women over 30 years old and peaks in the 40-45 year old age group.” [98]

The report continues: “The Black Lion Hospital Radiotherapy Department opened in 1997. Ethiopia is the poorest country in the world to introduce radiotherapy. In its first four years the department has treated 1,300 patients and the number of patients being treated is growing steadily.” [98]

- 27.50 AstraZeneca International has reported in an article ‘Access to Medicines, Providing access to healthcare for everyone who needs it is one of the greatest challenges the world faces today’, accessed on 14 August 2006, that:

“AstraZeneca has begun a pilot project in Ethiopia that is designed to build local capacity in managing breast cancer - the second most common cancer among young women in that country. Ethiopia has only one cancer specialist for the entire population; there is no mammography; no easy access to chemotherapy or hormonal agents; no cancer screening and no national treatment protocol. In its first year, the programme focused on strengthening diagnosis and treatment capabilities at Tiky Anbessa University Hospital in Addis Ababa, (where the country’s oncologist is based). This included the provision of mammography machine, the introduction of receptor tests, and the development of guidelines of diagnosis, treatment and palliative care. Astra Zeneca’s breast cancer medicines are also being made available. This is the first project of its kind, and is still only in its early stages.” [93]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

MENTAL HEALTH

Overview

- 27.51 *The Ethiopian Herald* has reported in an article, ‘Ethiopia: National Mental Health Policy Designed’, dated 1 August 2006, that: “The Ministry of Health said a national mental health policy has been designed with a view to enhancing productivity of citizens. Over 13 million people in the country are exposed to mental disorder. While opening a two-day workshop in Adama town yesterday to develop the mental health policy, State Minister of Health Dr. Kebede Worku said mental health is the foundation to realize growth and development through enhancing citizens’ productivity.”

The report continues: “Accordingly, the government has designed the national mental health policy in a bid to attain the development objectives of the country through protecting the mental health of citizens, Dr Kebede said. The policy would also contribute for the human development strategy of the

country, he said. The government has been exerting efforts to strengthen the mental health centres and has established in 53 health institutions in all states of the country since 1987 E.C., he said.” [91a]

- 27.52 The World Health Organisation (WHO) reports that:

“Mental Health is one of the most disadvantaged health programs in Ethiopia, both in terms of facilities and trained manpower. The average prevalence of mental disorders in Ethiopia is 15% for adults and 11% for children. The psychiatrist-to-population ratio for Ethiopia is 1:6 million. The only institutions that provide psychiatric services by specialist doctors are found in Addis Ababa; actually inpatient service is provided only at two hospitals. During the last decade, more than 150 psychiatrist nurses have been trained through WHO assistance.” [26c]

WHO also notes in its Country Cooperation Strategy for Ethiopia, 2002–2005 that: “Mental illness is one of the health issues that has not received the attention it deserves. Health workers do recognize that mental illness is on the increase and the government and partners recently commissioned an assessment of the situation. The result, which is believed to serve as background information for the formulation of strategies for addressing mental health, is being awaited.” [26g]

- 27.53 The Aemiro Tiena Kibkabe Mahber Ethiopia (Mental Health Society–Ethiopia) website indicates that it is “a non-religious, non-government and non-profit Society which aims to provide community-based support services to persons with mental illness, in particular to those people affected with schizophrenia and bipolar [sic] disorder. ATKME got its certification from the Ministry of Justice of the Federal Republic of Ethiopia in August of 2003.” [29a]

Mental Health Resources

- 27.54 WHO Mental Health Atlas 2005 notes that: “A mental health, substance abuse policy and national mental health programme is absent.” [26i]
- 27.55 The International Labour Office reports in an article, Policies and Programmes - Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia, reports that: “In the country the visual impaired are served in 4 special boarding schools, one special day school, 23 special classes. Deaf and speech impaired are learning in 3 special boarding schools, 5 special day schools, and 31 special classes. Mentally retarded are served in 2 special day schools and 29 special classes.” [118]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

National Therapeutic Drug Policy / Essential list of Drugs

- 27.56 WHO Mental Health Atlas 2005 notes: “A national therapeutic drug policy/essential list of drugs is present. Details about the year of formulation are not available. Shortage of essential drugs is a problem.” [26i]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Mental Health Legislation

- 27.57 WHO Mental Health Atlas 2005 notes: "There is no mental health legislation in the country. Currently, individual rights are seen in unison with the family. Involuntary treatment only requires informed consent from the escorts. Though draft legislation was submitted for approval several years back, it has not yet been enacted. In 2004, the team working on mental health policy is also reviewing the draft legislation for submission." [26i]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Mental Health Facilities

- 27.58 WHO Mental Health Atlas 2005 notes: "Mental health is a part of primary health care system. Actual treatment of severe mental disorders is available at the primary level. Mental health has become part of the primary health care in 42 units spread throughout the country. The number is gradually increasing as trained professionals are assigned to new sites every year. Thus, actual treatment of severe mental disorders at the primary level is steadily expanding."

The report continues: "Regular training of primary care professionals is carried out in the field of mental health. In the last two years, about 277 personnel were provided training. In the last two years, about 45 personnel were provided basic training, 160 primary mental health professionals participated in yearly refresher seminars and 72 on-the-job training programmes were conducted for those working at the different units in the country. There are no community facilities for patients with mental disorders." [26i]

- 27.59 Japan International Cooperation Agency has listed the following Disability-related facilities in Ethiopia:

"Dive Dawa Production and Training Centre, Addis Ababa –Vocational training and production

Adventist Development and Relief Agency, Equipment support and social welfare – Addis Ababa

Africa Rural Development of Ethiopia., Addis Ababa – Prevention & rehabilitation service, insitutional assistance, equipment support, social welfare.

DAY, Addis Ababa- Equipment support, social welfare

Medecine Sans Frontiers Belgium, Addis Ababa – Presentation and rehabilitation service.

Ministry of Labour & Social Affairs Rehabilitation Affairs Department (RAD), Addis Ababa – Preparation rehabilitation policies of PWDs.

Yekatit 12 Hospital ENT Clinic, Addis Ababa – Medical rehabilitation

Missionary of Charity (Brothers), Addis Ababa – Shelter, food, medical assistance

Missionary of Charity (Sister), Addis Ababa – Shelter, food, medical assistance

Voluntary Council for Handicap (V.H.C), Addis Ababa – Medical and psycho-social rehabilitation, orthopaedic workshop.

Borumeda Hospital, Dessie Borumeda – Medical services, rehabilitation

Medhen Social Centre, Addis Ababa – Social welfare, rehabilitation, development service for family and community
 Cristoffel Blindemission (CBM) Germany, Addis Ababa – Funding and support of rehabilitation services.
 Ethio Craft Centre, Addis Ababa – Shelter, employment workshops
 Nazret Garment Factory, Nazereth – production, employment
 Mekele Receiving and Training placement center, Mekele – Vocational training
 Gonder Receiving and Training Centre, Gonder – Vocational training
 Integrated Holistic Approach Urban Development Project (IHA? UDP) Special Unit for Mentally Retarded, Dire Dawa – Development of self help skills, nutritional and medical assistance
 Gefersa Receiving, Training and placement Centre, Gefersa – Medical rehabilitation, vocational training of psychiatry nurse
 Shasemene Receiving Training and Placement Center, Shashemene – Medical shelter, food, other basic needs
 Boru Meda Hospital, Dessie Burumedia – Medical rehabilitation
 Shashmene Hospital, Shasmene – Medical rehabilitation
 Armed Force General Hospital – Addis Ababa, Medical rehabilitation
 Black Lion Hospital, Addis Ababa – Medical rehabilitation
 Addis Ababa Rehabilitation Centre for the Disabled, Addis Ababa – Medical and psycho-social rehabilitation
 Terre des Hommes Netherlands, Addis Ababa – Temporary shelter, food, medical rehabilitation
 Jimma Hospital, Jimma – Physical and medical rehabilitation
 Mettu Hospital, Mettu - Physical and medical rehabilitation
 Nekemte Hospital, Nemete - Physical and medical rehabilitation
 Dire Dawa Hospital, Dire Dawa - Physical and medical rehabilitation
 Woldia Hospital, Woldya - Physical and medical rehabilitation
 Debre Tabor Hospital, Debre Tabor - Physical and medical rehabilitation
 Sodo Hospital, Sodo - Physical and medical rehabilitation
 Hossena Hospital, Hossena - Physical and medical rehabilitation
 Axum Hospital, Axum - Physical and medical rehabilitation
 Maychew Hospital, Maychew - Physical and medical rehabilitation”. [117]

Psychiatric Beds and Professionals

27.60 WHO Mental Health Atlas 2005 reports:

“Total psychiatric beds per 10 000 population	0.07
Psychiatric beds in mental hospitals per 10 000 population	0.06
Psychiatric beds in general hospitals per 10 000 population	0.01
Psychiatric beds in other settings per 10 000 population	0
Number of psychiatrists per 100 000 population	0.02
Number of neurosurgeons per 100 000 population	0.003
Number of psychiatric nurses per 100 000 population	0.3
Number of neurologists per 100 000 population	0.0006
Number of psychologists per 100 000 population	0.08
Number of social workers per 100 000 population	0.08”

The report continues: “There are different medical assistants for other fields, around 10 000, but not for psychiatry. There are 36 regional and district mental health units besides the mental hospital in Addis Ababa. These hospitals are each staffed by at least 2 psychiatric nurses who are supervised

by psychiatrists periodically. A system of referral and back-referral has been established. In some regional hospitals the psychiatric nurses admit and provide in-patient service to their cases in the medical wards when it is necessary. A postgraduate programme in psychiatry was started in Addis Ababa University with an initial intake of 7 residents in 2003.” [26i]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Programmes for Special Population

27.61 WHO Mental Health Atlas 2005 notes that: “There are no programmes for special population. Psychiatric services have been introduced to some police and army hospitals, one prison clinic, and some university and school clinics. Two substance treatment units were opened in the capital city in 2004.” [26i]

27.62 The International Labour Office reports in an article, ‘Policies and Programmes - Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia’, that:

“Regarding vocational training institutions, as the number of institutions established specially for persons with disabilities is very few, a considerable number of persons with disabilities have not had the opportunity to undergo such training. On the other hand, because existing, established institutions were not organized in such a way that they are appropriate for admitting and training persons with disabilities and also were not ready to accommodate them, persons with disabilities were unable to be equal beneficiaries of the opportunity as any other citizen. In spite of the fact that some Non-governmental Organizations have set up vocational training centers it is possible to suggest that their impact in upgrading sustainable lives of the beneficiaries was minimal for they have very limited capacity and concentrated on training streams that are highly saturated and have fierce competition.” [118]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Therapeutic Drugs

27.63 WHO Mental Health Atlas 2005 notes that: “The following therapeutic drugs are generally available at the primary health care level of the country: carbamazepine, ethosumixide, Phenobarbital, phenytoin sodium, sodium valpoate, amitriptyline, chlorpromazine, diazepam, fluphenazine, haloperidol, lithium, carbidopa, levodopa. The essential list of drugs was revised recently. Some other medicines like cloimipramine and fluoxetine are also a part of the list. All drugs in the essential list are available in major cities of the country but not in all areas of the primary health care level.” [26i]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

28. FREEDOM OF MOVEMENT

28.01 The Constitution provides for freedom of travel and residence, both internally and abroad, and allows emigration and repatriation. [4] (p11)

28.02 The USSD report for 2006 notes that:

“Although the law provides for these rights, the government restricted some of these rights in practice. Throughout the year in the Gambella region, the government continued to monitor and sometimes control the passage of relief supplies and access by humanitarian organizations, explaining that it was doing so as a matter of security for those travelling in the region.” [31](p14)

28.03 The USSD report for 2006 also stated:

“The law prohibits forced exile, and the government did not force any citizens into exile. A number of persons remained abroad in self imposed exile, including 54 journalists. During the year the ICRC repatriated 988 Ethiopians from Eritrea and repatriated 83 Eritreans. Most Eritreans and Ethiopians of Eritrean origin registered with the government and received identity cards and six month renewable residence permits that allowed them to gain access to hospitals and other public services. However, there were anecdotal reports that local government officials denied indigent Eritreans the right to free medical services. During the year the UNHCR processed 680 cases for resettlement in third countries, totalling 1,800 individuals, mainly from Sudan and Eritrea.” [31] (p14)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

29. INTERNALLY DISPLACED PEOPLE (IDPs)

- 29.01 The US Committee for Refugees and Immigrants' 2005 Report on Ethiopia notes that:

"In the Gambella region, violent conflict between ethnic Nuer and Anyuak resulted in the deaths of over 500 Anyuaks. A parliamentary commission found soldiers responsible for 13 Anyuak deaths. The Government announced in March 2005 that it would prosecute six of them. Despite periodic calm, both Nuer and Anyuak groups continued to fight, displacing tens of thousands, including about 5,000 Anyuaks who fled to Sudan." [48a]

- 29.02 The report added: "At year's end, there were about 132,000 IDPs. In the Tigray region, about 62,000 were displaced during the Ethiopian-Eritrean conflict, and in Gambella, the recent violence displaced 51,000. In the east, IDPs lived with relatives, either in camps or ethnically similar communities." [48a]

- 29.03 The report further added: "About 15,000 people lived in the two main IDP camps in Fafen and Hartishek, where nearly half the residents did not receive water for three months. By April 2005, five percent of children under five at Hartishek were acutely malnourished and were dying at a rate of nearly 5 per 10,000 every day—more than twice the emergency mortality rate." [48a]

- 29.04 The USSD report for 2006 stated that:

"The 1998-2000 war with Eritrea produced approximately 350,000 IDPs. Of these, humanitarian agencies resettled an estimated 225,000. The UNHCR estimated there were approximately 200,000 IDPs in the country, including approximately 62,000 in Tigray region, 44,700 in Gambella region, approximately 30,000 in the Borena area of the Oromiya region, and 50,000 on the border of the Oromiya and Somali regions. Violent clashes between different ethnic groups during the year internally displaced thousands of persons and resulted in deaths and injuries." [31](p15)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

30. FOREIGN REFUGEES

OVERVIEW

30.01 The USSD report for 2006 notes:

“The law provides for the granting of asylum or refugee status in accordance with the 1951 UN Convention relating to the Status of Refugees and its 1967 protocol, and the government has established a system for providing protection to refugees. In practice the government provided protection against refoulement, the return of persons to a country where they feared persecution, and granted refugee status or asylum. The government generally cooperated with the UNHCR and other humanitarian organizations in assisting refugees and returning citizens.” [31] (p15)

30.02 The USSD report for 2006 also notes:

“The government, in cooperation with UNHCR, also continued to provide temporary protection to individuals from Sudan, Eritrea, and Somalia who may not qualify as refugees under the 1951 convention and the 1967 protocol. At year's end the country hosted approximately 97,300 refugees. This number did not reflect a significant change from the end of 2005; an increase in the numbers of asylum seekers from Eritrea was offset by the repatriation of approximately 5,000 refugees to South Sudan.” [31](p15)

30.03 The USSD report for 2006 continues:

“During the year the government and UNHCR sought to open a new camp in Tigray region in order to accommodate the increasing number of Eritrean asylum seekers residing in the Shimelba camp. After one potential site was abandoned due to the lack of potable water, the government and UNHCR agreed to continue to transfer newly arriving Eritrean refugees to Shimelba camp, and use some of the money set aside for the construction of the new camp for health, education, and sanitation projects for the host community near the camp, since this population had expressed their displeasure with the number of asylum seekers living in the area.” [31](p15)

30.04 The USSD report for 2006 concludes:

“The conflict between ethnic groups in the Gambella region complicated UNHCR refugee protection efforts (see section 5). Food deliveries to refugees continued in spite of the crisis in the West; however, humanitarian organizations at times were unable to adequately monitor deliveries due to travel restrictions. The government required that all refugees reside and remain at designated camps, most of which were located near the Eritrean, Somaliland, and Sudanese borders, unless granted permission to live elsewhere in the country. Such permission was given primarily to attend higher education institutions, undergo medical treatment, or avoid security threats at the camps.” [31](p15)

30.05 The UNHCR annual report 2007 notes that:

“There has been a marked decline in security condition in Ethiopia. The tense situation at the country's border with Eritrea continued at the time of writing,

with troops stationed on each side amidst a political stalemate. Meanwhile, some 300 Eritreans per month cross into Ethiopia seeking asylum. The situation was also serious in other parts of the country where UNHCR field offices and refugee camps are located. In the northern Somali Region, which hosts more than 16,000 Somali refugees, the conflict between the Ogaden National Liberation Front and the Ethiopian Federal Government has intensified... Inter-ethnic strife has led to deterioration in security in the western Gambella Region, where refugees from Sudan are concentrated... The conflict in the Gambella region has also resulted in the internal displacement of more than 44,000 people, most of whom have settled along the Baro River and are in dire need of humanitarian assistance. Recent flooding has worsened their already precarious situation. The Peace Agreement in Sudan has opened the way for repatriation. Asylum-seekers from the Democratic Republic of the Congo (DRC) continue to arrive in Ethiopia as the situation in eastern DRC remains volatile.” [42b]

- 30.06 The US Committee for Refugees and Immigrants’ 2007 Report on Ethiopia notes that: “In 2006, there were no reports of refoulement from Ethiopia, nor were refugees or asylum seekers in physical danger. [48c](p1) The Committee’s 2006 report notes that: “During the year, 5,000 Eritreans and 2,200 Sudanese sought asylum in Ethiopia; additionally, The Office of the UN High Commission for Refugees (UNHCR) reported asylum seekers from the Democratic Republic of Congo (Congo-Kinshasa) and Burundi. [48b](p1)

- 30.07 The US Committee for Refugees and Immigrants’ 2007 Report on Ethiopia states:

“The 2004 Refugee Proclamation established a procedure for applying for asylum and incorporated the refugee definitions from both conventions [1951 Convention relating to the Status of Refugees and its 1967 protocol], including Africans fleeing war and generalized violence. ... According to the Proclamation, persons could apply whether in the country legally or not but had to submit their applications to the Security, Immigration and Refugee Affairs Authority of Ethiopia (SIRAA) or a police station within 15 days of arrival. Applicants had the right to interpreters at all stages of the hearing and to decisions in writing, including the reasons for them. Applicants SIRAA rejected could appeal within 30 days to the Appeal Hearing Council made up of representatives of SIRAA and the ministries of justice, foreign affairs, and federal affairs where they again had the right to a hearing, to have an interpreter, and to receive a decision in writing with reasons and could remain in the country throughout the process. A representative from the Office of the UN High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR) could observe at both stages. The Proclamation also authorized the head of SIRAA to designate classes of persons as prima facie refugees under the African Refugee Convention definition, but it did not do so during the year. Nevertheless, the Government granted asylum seekers from southern Somalia refugee status prima facie. Eligibility committees made up of staff members of SIRAA's Administration for Refugee and Returnee Affairs and UNHCR continued to make first instance decisions.” [48c](p1-2)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

SUDAN

- 30.08 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment, a Writnet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006 states that:

“The largest group of refugees in Ethiopia originate from Sudan (approximately 90,500). However, efforts are now being made to repatriate refugees from Sudan. In the first quarter of 2006 long-term Sudanese refugees began to return to home under agreement signed between UNHCR and the governments of Ethiopia and Sudan. An initial 4,000-5,000 are projected to leave by the end of May 2006. So far about 14,000 people have expressed a desire to return home, and it is predicted that the remaining refugees—some of whom arrived in Ethiopia in the 1980s – will eventually all return home.” [107](7.1.1)

- 30.09 IRIN News report in an article, Ethiopia: Repatriation programme suffers funding shortage – UNHCR, dated 21 September 2006, that:

“The United Nations refugee agency has warned it will be forced to suspend the repatriation of 3,000 Sudanese refugees in Ethiopia unless it receives additional cash. Despite a tripartite agreement between the United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR), Ethiopia and Sudan, signed in February, only 2,500 refugees has returned to south Sudan. The UN agency fears it will have to suspend operations completely if the financial problems are not rapidly resolved, the deputy representative of the UNHCR in Ethiopia told IRIN.”

- 30.10 The article continues:

“In total, 2, 545 refugees returned from Ethiopia in April and May, and then we had to stop because of the rainy season. Now we are really hoping to be able to go ahead, but the money is crucially missing.” Fernando Protti said. “The money left is so small now, that we can’t even go with the registration activities, and even if we were registering them, we can’t pay for their transport,” he warned. About 70,000 Sudanese refugees are living in five camps in Ethiopia, some since 1980s. The repatriation programme followed the signing in January 2005 of the Comprehensive Peace Agreement between the Sudanese government and the Sudan Liberation Movement/Army, the former rebel group that waged a two-decade-long military campaign for greater autonomy for southern Sudan. Since the start of the repatriation operation in December, only 12,000 refugees have gone back to southern Sudan with UNHCR assistance.” [9ba]

- 30.11 The US Committee for Refugees and Immigrants’ 2007 Report on Ethiopia states that: “In February [2007], UNHCR and the Governments of Ethiopia and Sudan signed a tripartite agreement for the repatriation of Sudanese refugees. UNHCR facilitated the return of more than 5,000 Sudanese and about a thousand left on their own but, pursuant to the agreement, Ethiopia continued to recognize the refugee status of those who did not volunteer to return. Third countries resettled nearly 800. [48c](p1-2)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

SOMALILAND AND SOMALIA

- 30.12 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment, a Writnet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006 states, that:

"From 1988 to 1991, due to the instability in northern Somalia (now the self proclaimed Somaliland republic) and the collapse of the central Somalia government in 1991, Ethiopia was host to some 630,000 refugees from Somalia. Eight refugee camps were established, but in recent years camps have been closed due to returns and reintegration. In 2005 two camps remained, namely Kebri Beyah and Aisha. Aisha was closed in 2005, and now only Kebri Beyah remains with 10,500 residents (as of mid 2005) mostly 'Ethiopian Somalis' and certain clans and minority groups for whom return to Somaliland or Somalia would prove difficult under current circumstances." [107](7.1.2)

- 30.13 The US Committee for Refugees and Immigrants' 2007 Report on Ethiopia stated that: "Some 50,000 Somalis entered [Ethiopia] between August 2006 and February 2007, and between 30,000 and 45,000 unregistered Somali asylum seekers lived in and around the capital Addis Ababa and other urban areas. During the year, 3,600 Eritreans and 700 Somalis applied formally for asylum, and SIRAA decided nearly 2,300 cases." [48c](p2)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

ERITREANS

- 30.14 UNHCR notes in its Global Appeal 2006 that: "In 2005, some 5,000 Eritreans sought asylum in Ethiopia, with the influx continuing at a rate of some 400 persons per month. Ethiopia had also received over 2,200 asylum-seekers from Southern Sudan and another 43 from other countries. During the course of the year, 594 refugees were resettled and almost 6,000 Somali refugees repatriated." [42a]

- 30.15 The report continues:

"Due to the continuing influx from Eritrea, there are over 10,000 refugees in Shimelba, which is crowded and cannot be expanded. Joint efforts are under way with the Ethiopian authorities to identify a site where a new camp could be developed. In the east, the remaining 5,600 Somali refugees were repatriated to 'Somaliland' and the Aisha camp was closed in June 2005. Only one camp, with some 10,000 refugees from southern Somalia, will remain open. The situation in the eastern part of the Democratic Republic of the Congo (DRC) continues to be tense and has provoked a significant increase in the number of Congolese asylum-seekers in Ethiopia. An increase in the arrival of Burundian asylum-seekers has also been noted." [42a]

- 30.16 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment, a Writnet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006 states:

“A significantly growing number of refugees arriving from Eritrea are arriving in Ethiopia. In addition to the existing refugee population as a result of the 1998 - 2000 border war, for some time now, at least 200-250 persons of Eritrean origin per month have been arriving in Ethiopia. Recent estimates have put the figure much higher, at 400 per month. During 2005, 5,000 Eritrean sought asylum in Ethiopia, and the predicted number of Eritrean refugees for December 2006 is put at 11,700. Over 10,000 refugees are living in difficult conditions at the Shimelba camp.” [107] (7.1.4)

- 30.17 The US Committee for Refugees and Immigrants' 2007 Report on Ethiopia states that: “The During the year, 3,600 Eritreans and 700 Somalis applied formally for asylum, and SIRAA decided nearly 2,300 cases.” [48c](p2)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

DIJIBOUTI

- 30.18 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment, a Writnet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006 states: “There are several reasons for possible increases in numbers of displaced persons arriving in Ethiopia in Djibouti. However, it should be noted that the prospects for political asylum seekers from Djibouti arriving in Ethiopia may be problematic, given the rendition last year of Ethiopian air-force pilots seeking political asylum in Djibouti back to Ethiopia.” [107] (7.1.4)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

KENYANS

- 30.19 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment, a Writnet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006 states that: “It is unlikely that Kenya will produce large number of refugees in Ethiopia. However, actions against suspected OLF groups operating from Kenya could cause population displacement.” [107] (7.1.5)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

31. CITIZENSHIP AND NATIONALITY

NATIONALITY

- 31.01 According to Article 6 of the Constitution any person shall be an Ethiopian national where both or either parent is Ethiopian and foreign nationals may acquire Ethiopian nationality, although there is no provision for dual nationality. It also affirms that the law shall determine particulars relating to nationality. [4] (p4)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

PROCLAMATION ON ETHIOPIAN NATIONALITY: ERITREANS IN ETHIOPIA

- 31.02 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment, a Writnet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006 [the UNHCR report] states: "It is clear that once war broke out between Ethiopia and Eritrea the definition of citizenship in relation to Eritreans or Ethiopians of Eritrean origin — the co-called dual nationals — gave rise to legally anomalous situation." [107] (6.4)
- 31.03 The UNHCR report continues: "The definition of Ethiopian citizenship especially in relation to people of Eritrean origin has also been regularized. In 2003 the Ethiopian government issued Proclamation No. 378/2003, Proclamation on Ethiopian Nationality which repealed the previous Ethiopian Nationality Law of 1930. A consideration of the Proclamation is useful in relation to the definition of Ethiopian Citizenship, and the rights to the citizenship and residence of dual nationals, Ethiopians of Eritrean origin, and full Eritrean citizens." [107] (6.4)
- 31.04 The Proclamation No. 378/2003 on Ethiopian nationality can be found on the UNHCR website:
<http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/rsd/rsddocview.pdf?tbl=RSDLEGAL&id=409100414> [42c]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

DIRECTIVE ON RESIDENCE FOR ERITREAN NATIONALS

- 31.05 The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report Ethiopia: A Sociopolitical Assessment, a Writnet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006 stated that: "Although the Nationality Proclamation clearly stated who was and who was not considered a national, it did not explicitly addresses the problem of dual nationality. However, in January 2004 the SIRAA issued a Directive on Residence for Eritrean Nationals in Ethiopia." [107] (6.5)
- 31.06 The UNHCR report further continues: "This directive directly addresses the situation of Ethiopians of Eritrean origin, dual nationals, and Eritreans, in a way that the 2003 Proclamation on Nationality does not. Part 1 of the Directive notes: Numerous persons of Eritrean origin have continued to reside in Ethiopia since long before Eritrean independence. Since it has been found necessary to determine the residence of those Eritrean nationals who have

continued to live in Ethiopia, the Security and Immigration and Refugee Affairs Authority has issued this directive.” [107] (6.5)

- 31.07 The UNHCR report further notes: “Part 2 of the Directive notes under Objective: The Objective of this Directive is to provide the means to any person of Eritrean origin who was resident in Ethiopia when Eritrea became an independent State [1993] and has continued maintaining a permanent residence in Ethiopia up until this Directive is issued to confirm whether he or she has acquired Eritrean nationality, and to determine his or her status of residence in Ethiopia.” [107] (6.5)
- 31.08 The UNHCR report also adds: “The document [the Directive] appears to infer therefore that the rights to Ethiopian citizenship of those expelled before the 2004 directive are not recognised by this directive (though the Proclamation does make provision for the reacquisition of Ethiopian citizenship). [107] (6.5)
- 31.09 The UNHCR report also notes: “Given these basic assumptions the Directive, (Part 2, Issues of Nationality and Registration) defines what constitutes Eritrean nationality. It also states how Ethiopian nationality is defined or acquired by those who have come to acquire Eritrean nationality by default:
- A Person having an Eritrean passport or documents [non-specified] conferring Eritrean nationality or person serving the Eritrean Government in a sector reserved exclusively for Eritrean nationals is considered as having Eritrean nationality.
 - A person of Eritrean origin who has not opted for Eritrean nationality shall be deemed as having decided to maintain his or her Ethiopian nationality and his or her Ethiopian nationality shall be guaranteed.
 - An Eritrean registered in accordance with this Directive and who desires to regain his or her Ethiopian nationality may be readmitted to his or her Ethiopian nationality based on Article 22 of the new Nationality Proclamation.” [107] (6.5)

[Return to contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

Repatriation of Ethiopians from Eritrea

- 31.10 The US Department of State Human Rights report of 2006 stated: “During the year the ICRC repatriated 988 Ethiopians from Eritrea and repatriated 83 Eritreans. Most Eritreans and Ethiopians of Eritrean origin registered with the government and received identity cards and six month renewable residence permits that allowed them to gain access to hospitals and other public services. However, there were anecdotal reports that local government officials denied indigent Eritreans the right to free medical services. [3a]

[Return to contents](#)

[Go to list of sources](#)

32. EXIT/ENTRY PROCEDURES

- 32.01 The main legislation governing exit and entry procedures is given in the Proclamation reproduced in full below. However, the Proclamation was greatly modified in July 2004, when the need for an exit visa was abolished. The Ethiopian News Agency report states:

“The Main Department for Immigration and Nationality Affairs announced the lifting of an exit visa obligation required to leave Ethiopia previously [sic]. The lifting of the obligation was made by considering freedom of movement enshrined in the country’s national constitution. The Department told ENA on Tuesday that any Ethiopian or a foreign citizen living in Ethiopia could leave the country without having an exit visa as of July 26, 2004.” [13]

- 32.02 Proclamation regulating the Issuance of Travel Documents and Visas, and Registration of Foreigners in Ethiopia, No. 271 of 1969 states:

“Article 7
Type and Issuance of Visas.

(1)Visas shall be issued to foreigners as follows:

(a)Transit Visa:

(i) A transit visa shall be issued by our diplomatic and consular mission or by our Minister of Foreign Affairs abroad or by our Minister of Interior at a port of entry.

(ii) A transit visa shall upon issuance be valid for not more than seven (7) days.

(b)Tourist Visa:

(i) A tourist visa shall be issued by our diplomatic and consular missions or by our Minister of Foreign Affairs abroad or by our Minister of Interior at a port of entry.

(ii) A tourist visa shall, upon issuance, be valid for not more than three (3) months.

(iii) No foreigner entering Ethiopia with a tourist visa shall be allowed to take up local employment within Ethiopia.

(c) Entry visa:

(1) An entry visa shall be issued by Our diplomatic and consular missions abroad or by Our Minister of Foreign Affairs to a foreigner who intends to come to Ethiopia for purposes other than those specified in paragraphs (a) and (b) above; provided, however, that before issuing an entry visa to any foreigner falling within any of the following categories, Our Minister of Foreign Affairs shall consult with the appropriate Government Department to determine whether or not an Ethiopian or Ethiopians in sufficient number are available to do the work or to occupy the post of such foreigner:

- (i) persons who are to be employed by Our Government;
 - (ii) persons who are to be employed by private business enterprises;
 - (iii) persons who intend to establish private business or industries or to engage in other independent enterprises within Ethiopia;
 - (iv) persons who are to serve in private schools and hospitals established within Ethiopia;
 - (v) persons who intend to take up residence in Ethiopia with or without their dependants without being engaged in any gainful activity provided, further, that the actual period of residence of the foreigner shall be determined in accordance with Article 11 hereof.
- (2) Where serious or unforeseen difficulties arise, application for an extension of the validity of transit and tourist visas may be submitted to Our Minister of Interior who may, where he deems it appropriate, grant such extension for a total of fifteen (15) days, in the case of a transit visa, and nine (9) months in the case of a tourist visa.
- (3) Our Minister of Interior shall, from time to time, prescribe ports of entry to Ethiopia.
- (4) Our Minister of Foreign Affairs may revoke any visa after its issuance but prior to the entry into Ethiopia of the foreigner to whom issued, if he deems such action necessary in the best interests of the country.

Article 8

Refusal of entry.

Any foreigner who has been declared an undesirable foreigner shall not be allowed to enter into Ethiopia.

Article 9

Departure from Ethiopia.

- (1) No person shall depart from Ethiopia unless he is in possession of:
- (a) A valid travel document;
 - (b) A more valid exit visa;
 - (c) A valid visa and international health certificate as required for entry to the country of destination.
- (2) Our Minister of Interior may refuse to issue an exit visa:
- (a) If a court of competent jurisdiction has ordered that the person stay in Ethiopia; or

(b) If a court of competent jurisdiction has summoned the person to appear within one (1) month as a witness in a pending civil or criminal case.

(3) Our Minister of Interior shall at his discretion issue a re-entry visa to any resident-foreigner who wishes to leave Ethiopia for a temporary period.

(4) Our Minister of Interior may, after the issuance of an exit visa or a re-entry visa, revoke the exit or re-entry visa at any time, if he deems such action necessary in the best interests of the country.

Article 10 Deportation.

(1) Any foreigner may be ordered to leave Ethiopia by Our Minister of Interior:

(a) if he has entered Ethiopia in violation of any provision hereof or of any Regulations issued hereunder; or

(b) if he is lawfully in Ethiopia but whose visa or residence permit, as the case may be, has expired and not been renewed.

(2) Our Minister of Interior shall issue a deportation order and effect the deportation of any foreigner who has been declared an undesirable foreigner.

(3) Upon issuance of a deportation order, Our Minister of Interior shall inform the foreigner to be deported for the reasons thereof, the date and the route by which he is to leave Ethiopia.

(4) Any property owned by a foreigner being deported may be applied to the payment of transportation expenses.

(5) Our Minister of Interior may in addition order the deportation of any dependants of the person being deported.” [108]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

33. EMPLOYMENT RIGHTS

- 33.01 The USSD report for 2006 stated that some government institutions and public enterprises set their own minimum wages, as there is no national minimum wage. The largest group of wage earners, public sector employees, earned around \$23 (200 birr) a month. Banking and insurance sector employees earned approximately \$27 (230 birr) minimum a month. Most families required at least two wage earners to survive, as these wages did not provide a decent standard of living for a worker and family; children were forced to leave school early as a consequence. [3I] (p21, Section 6e)
- 33.02 The USSD report for 2006 further notes the government did little to enforce laws specifying a 48 hour legal work week with a 24 hour rest period, plus premium pay for overtime and prohibition of excessive, compulsory overtime. [3I] (p21, Section 6e) In addition, the Ministry of Labour and Social Affairs did not effectively enforce occupational health and safety standards, due to a lack of resources and specific guidelines. [3I] (p21, Section 6e) Although employees had the right to remove themselves from dangerous situations without jeopardising their employment, most feared they would lose their jobs if they did. [3I] (p21, Section 6e)
- 33.03 The 1994 Constitution and the 1993 Labour Law give the majority of employees the right to form and join trades unions and bargain collectively. [4] (p17)
- 33.04 Around 300,000 workers were union members, and although by law, workers are free to form and join unions, teachers and civil servants, including judges, prosecutors, and security service workers, are not allowed to do so. The government also reserved the right to refuse registration of unions, and by law overtly political trade unions were not permitted. Many trade union leaders were removed from their posts, forced to leave the country or sent to prison, when the government interfered in trade union activities during the 2006. (USSD report for 2006) [3I] (p20, Section 6a)
- 33.05 Seasonal and part time agricultural workers did not form labour unions, as their compensation, benefits, and working conditions were far below those of unionized permanent plantation employees. (USSD report for 2006) [3I] (p20, Section 6a)
- 33.06 Although the government recognised the independent Ethiopian Teachers Association (ETA), all public school teachers were also required to subsidise a separate government set up union, also called ETA.(USSD report for 2006) [3I] (p20, Section 6a)
- 33.07 The law prohibits antiunion discrimination by employers against union members and organisers; however, unions reported frequent cases where employees fired union activists. Backlogs in the labour courts meant unlawful dismissal lawsuits often took years to resolve, with some still pending after four or five years. If employers were found guilty of antiunion discrimination they were required to reinstate workers for union activities, and generally did so in practice. (USSD report for 2006) [3I] (p20, Section 6a) However, many

workers were afraid to participate in strikes, due to high unemployment and the delayed hearing of cases. (USSD report for 2006) [31] (p20, Section 6a)

- 33.08 The 1994 Constitution and the 1993 Labour Law give the majority of employees the right to form and join trades unions and bargain collectively. [4] (p17)
- 33.09 Bargaining rights were protected by law, and collective bargaining agreements covered over 90 percent of unionised workers. Workers had the right to strike; however legal strikes were difficult to action. Strikers had to give a minimum of 30 days advance notice for cases before a court or labour relations board, and 10 days notice to the other party and to the Ministry of Labour and Social Affairs. Aggrieved workers were also required to attempt reconciliation with employees before striking, and a worker majority was required in support of the strike for it to occur. Workers providing essential services, like air transport and urban bus services, electricity, telecommunications and gas station workers, and urban sanitary workers were not permitted to strike. (USSD report for 2006) [31] (p20, Section 6b)
- 33.10 Several minor strikes involving construction workers over low wages and arbitrary dismissal from work occurred during 2006; some of their demands were resolved by negotiations and some remained unaddressed. (USSD report for 2006) [31] (p20, Section 6b)
- 33.11 One or more permanent relations board is permitted under the labour law to decide on cases involving federal government owned enterprises and ad hoc labour relation boards in the region fulfilled the same purpose. In June 2006 the government further amended labour laws, providing severance pay for workers on additional grounds not previously provided, such as discrimination against persons with HIV/AIDS and payment of severance to persons without pension plans. (USSD report for 2006) [31] (p20, Section 6b)
- 33.12 Freedom House's 2007 report on Freedom in the World for Ethiopia stated that:
- “According the Workers’ Group of the International Labor Organization (ILO), severe restrictions on the rights of trade unions exist in Ethiopia. The labor laws authorize only one trade union in companies employing more than 20 workers. Government workers in ‘essential industries,’ a term that is broadly defined, are not allowed to strike. The Confederation of Ethiopian Unions is under government control. The law governing trade unions states that a trade organization may not act in an overtly political manner. Some union leaders have been removed from their elected offices or forced to leave the country. All unions must be registered, but the government retains the authority to cancel union registration.” [131] (p4)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex A: Chronology of Events

- 1930s** Emperor Haile Selassie wrests power from old aristocracy and establishes modern autocracy. [1a] (p424)
- 1935** Italy invades Ethiopia. [1a] (p424)
- 1941** Allied forces end Italian occupation. [1a] (p424)
- 1952** Former Italian colony of Eritrea, which had become a UN mandated territory after World War II, federated with Ethiopia. [1a] (p424)
- 1962** Eritrea formally annexed by Ethiopia. [1a] (p424)
- 1970s** Increased Eritrean resistance to Ethiopian control by ELF and EPLF. [1a] (pp424-425)
- 1974** **September:** Calls for democratisation, army mutinies, Eritrean resistance, economic problems and famine culminate in overthrow of Emperor Haile Selassie in a military coup. Haile Selassie dies in military custody in 1975. The Dergue takes control of Ethiopia and establishes Provisional Military Government (PMG) under Lt-Gen Aman Andom. [1a] (p425)
November: Gen Aman assassinated. Fifty seven former civil and military officials, including two former Prime Ministers executed without trial. Brig-Gen Teferi Benti, Chairman of the Dergue, becomes Head of State. Major (later Lt-Col) Mengistu Haile Mariam one of two Vice-Chairman of the Dergue. [1a] (p425)
December: Dergue declares Ethiopia a socialist state. PMG replaced by Provisional Military Administrative Council (PMAC). [1a] (p425)
- 1975** Col Mengistu emerges as most influential member of the Dergue. PMAC embarks upon “Ethiopia Tikdem” (Ethiopia First) reforms – nationalisation of land, financial institutions and large firms, literacy drive and establishment of peasant co-operatives. Power struggles within Dergue, continuing into 1976, between supporters of MEISON and EPRP. Joint ELF/EPLF attack almost captures Eritrean capital Asmara. Severe retaliation taken against Eritrea. Tigrean support for Eritrea grows. TPLF formed. [1a] (p425), [1c] (p1566)
- 1977–**
1978 TPLF grows stronger with EPLF support, defeating EPRP opponents in Tigre. [1a] (p425), [1c] (p1566)
- Mid-1977** ‘Red Terror’ campaign turns on MEISON. EPRP and MEISON neutralised by end of 1978. Ethiopia under Mengistu moves increasingly closer to Soviet Union. [1a] (p425)
- 1977** **February:** Col Mengistu assumes control as Head of State and Chairman of PMAC. Gen Teferi Benti and five other Dergue members executed. ‘Red Terror’ campaign launched against Mengistu’s political and armed opponents, particularly the EPRP. Tens of thousands killed or tortured. [1a] (p425)
July: Somalia invades Ethiopia’s Ogaden region. [1a] (p425)

- 1978** **February:** Ethiopia counter-attacks with large-scale Soviet and Cuban support; Somalia withdraws in early 1978. [1a] (p425)
June: Large Ethiopian offensive launched in Eritrea; most towns recaptured and EPLF retreats to Nakfa. [1c] (p1566)
- 1979** Mengistu sets up Committee for Organising the Party of the Working People of Ethiopia (COPWE); all other political groups abolished. [1a] (p425)
- 1981** Civil war in Eritrea between ELF and EPLF. [1a] (p425)
- 1982** EPLF, with TPLF allies from Tigre, force ELF into exile in Sudan. [1a] (p425)
- 1984** Mengistu establishes the Worker's Party of Ethiopia (WPE) and the country is engulfed in famine
- 1989** **September:** TPLF establishes EPRDF as united front with Amhara-based EPDM. Unsuccessful peace negotiations between Government and EPLF. [1a] (p426)
- 1990** EPLF captures Masawa. Peace talks between Government and EPLF broken off. [1c] (p1566)
 Peace talks between Government and TPLF collapse. Socialism effectively abandoned by Mengistu Government; Moves towards market economy begin, but economy close to collapse. [1c] (p1566)
- 1991** **January:** EPRDF announces moderate, non-Marxist programme, which wins United States support. [1a] (p426)
21 May: Mengistu flees Ethiopia and goes into exile in Zimbabwe; [1a] (p426), [1c] (p1566)
28 May: EPRDF forces enter Addis Ababa, with public support of United States; EPRDF establishes interim Government. At the same time EPLF establishes provisional administration in Eritrea, effectively seceding from Ethiopia. [1c] (p1566)
July: National conference attended by 20 political groups establishes Transitional Government of Ethiopia (TGE); TPLF leader and EPRDF Chairman Meles Zenawi becomes President, with Tamirat Layne Prime Minister. Thirty two political groups represented on Council of Representatives, including the OLF, which also holds four Ministerial positions on Council of Ministers. [1a] (p426)
November: 14 new autonomous administrative regions established, broadly reflecting ethnic boundaries. [1c] (p1567)
- 1991–2** Relations between EPRDF and OLF deteriorate; clashes between rival EPRDF and OLF supporters in Oromo region. US and EPLF broker cease-fire between EPRDF and OLF supporters in April 1992. [1c] (p1567)
- 1992** **June:** OLF and other groups boycott regional elections. EPRDF and allies win over 90 per cent of votes cast. OLF withdraws from TGE and goes into armed opposition. OLF forces capture Asbe Teferi but government forces retake the town. [1c] (p1567)
- 1993** **April:** Referendum in Eritrea approves independence from Ethiopia. [1c] (p1567)

- 24 May: Eritrea achieves formal independence, with recognition from Ethiopia. [1c] (p1567)
- 1994** **June:** EPRDF wins large majority of seats in elections to new Constituent Assembly. Polls boycotted by OLF, AAPD and CAFPPD. [1c] (p1567)
October: Constituent Assembly inaugurated. [1c] (p1567)
December: Constituent Assembly approves new Constitution, establishing federal system of government with nine ethnically-based national states and the federal capital territory. Constituent Assembly replaced by bicameral Federal Parliamentary Assembly (FPA), made up of the Council of People's Representatives (CPR) and the Council of the Federation. [1a] (p427)
December: Trial of Dergue officials begins, including Mengistu. Trials held by SPO, created in 1992 to investigate and try cases of human rights abuses committed under the Mengistu administration. [1c] (p1567), [3i] (p10)
- 1995** **May:** Elections to the CPR and national state assemblies, boycotted by most opposition parties, produce landslide win for EPRDF and allies. Elections deemed to be neither free nor fair by international observers. [1a] (p427)
21 August: Legislative power transferred to new Federal Parliamentary Assembly. [1c] (p1567)
22 August: TGE wound up as new Constitution becomes effective. Country renamed the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia (FDRE). Dr Negasso Gidada, an ethnic Oromo, elected first President of FDRE by FPA. [1c] (p1567)
23 August: Meles Zenawi, President under TGE, elected first Prime Minister of FDRE by CPR. [1c] (p1567)
- 1996** Deputy Prime Minister and Minister of Defence Tamirat Layne removed from office on suspicion of corruption. [1a] (p430)
- 1998** **May:** Border dispute between Ethiopia and Eritrea leads to armed clashes along the border, centred on the Badme area. [1a] (p431)
June: Eritrea aircraft bomb Mekele in northern Ethiopia. Ethiopia launches air attacks on Asmara airport in Eritrea. [1a] (p431)
June: Ethiopia and Eritrea accept a US-brokered agreement to halt air-strikes against each other. [1c] (p1569)
- 1999** **February:** Resumption of heavy fighting in border dispute with Eritrea. [1a] (p431)
- 2000** **May:** Ethiopia launches all-out offensive against Eritrea to recapture land occupied by Eritrea since May 1998; Ethiopia recaptures all occupied land by end May 2000. [1c] (p1570)
May: Ruling EPRDF coalition wins national elections but loses ground to opposition parties and independents in some regional elections. [1a] (p428)
June: Ethiopia and Eritrea sign ceasefire agreement; Eritrea agrees to UN border monitoring force within its territory. [1a] (p431)
12 December: Ethiopia and Eritrea sign peace agreement ending border war, which establishes commissions to mark the border exchange prisoners, to return displaced people and to hear compensation claims. [1c] (p1570)
- 2001** **22 February:** Ethiopia announces it has completed its troop withdrawal from Eritrea in accordance with a United Nations-sponsored agreement to end the border war. [1c] (p1570)

- March:** Meles Zenawi says he has thwarted an attempt to cause political upheaval by a dissident group in the dominant Tigrayan People's Liberation Front. [1c] (p1568)
- April:** Thousands of demonstrators clash with police in Addis Ababa in protest against police brutality and in support of calls for political and academic freedom. [1c] (p1568)
- May:** Intelligence and security chief Kifle Gebre-Medhin – a key ally of Prime Minister Meles Zenawi – assassinated as he entered an armed forces officers' club in Addis Ababa. [1c] (p1568)
- June:** Dr Negaso Gidada is expelled from the ruling coalition EPRDF. He continues to serve as Head of State until October 2001. [1a] (p413), [1c] (p1568), [9aj]
- 2002** **March:** Clashes in Tepi involving members of two minority ethnic groups, the Sheko and Majenger
- April:** The Ethiopia Eritrea Boundary Commission announces the border decision awarding Badme to Eritrea. [1a] (p432)
- May:** Violence in Awassa. [1c] (p1568)
- June:** Police arrest several hundred students, teachers, and others whom it accuses of being supporters of OLF. [11d] (p2)
- 2003** **March:** Ethiopia voices its opposition to the Boundary Commission ruling. [1a] (p432), [1c] (p1570)
- December:** Ethnic violence in Gambella region targets the Anuak. [3b] (pp19-20)
- 2004** **January:** Mass arrests of university students in the capital, Addis Ababa as Oromo students protest about the government decision to transfer the regional state capital of Oromiya from Addis Ababa to Adama. [10i]
- November:** Ethiopia accepts "in principle" a long-disputed ruling on its border with Eritrea but still thinks it is illegal and unjust. [7v]
- 2005** **May:** Prime Minister Meles Zamawi accuses opposition parties of fomenting ethnic hatred ahead of May general elections. [7d]
- 15 May:** Ethiopia holds general elections. [7w]
- May:** Ethiopia's national election board investigates allegations of fraud in 15 May general elections. [7x]
- June:** Over 30 killed and 3000 people arrested in post election related violence. [7f]
- Ethiopia allowed for the first time foreign diplomats to visit about 2,000 prisoners who were picked up during the violent protests. The conditions are reportedly no worse than in other Ethiopian jails, but that the prisoners wanted to know why they were being held without a change. [7z]
- November:** Over 40 protesters killed and thousands arrested, including leading opposition figures, in government crack down.
- December:** Ethiopian prosecutors charge 131 politicians, journalists and civil society members, who were detained in a crackdown on opposition groups in early November. (IRIN) [9af]
- More than 80 people, including journalists and many opposition leaders, are charged with treason and genocide over November's deadly clashes. International commission, based in the Hague, rules that Eritrea broke international law when it attacked Ethiopia in 1998.

- 2006** **May:** Six political parties and armed groups form an opposition alliance, the Alliance for Freedom and Democracy, at a meeting in Netherlands. [7z]
Several bomb blasts hit Addis Ababa. No organisation claims responsibility. [7z]
June: The United Nations Security Council extended the mandate of the UN Mission in Ethiopia and Eritrea (UNMEE) for four months but reduced the force from 3,373 to 2,300 troops. [9ak]
August: Several hundred people are feared to have died and thousands are left homeless as floods hit the north, south and east of the country. [7z]
September: Ethiopia denies that its troops have crossed into Somalia to support the transitional government in Baidoa. [7z]
October: UN Secretary General Kofi Annan urges Eritrea to pull back the troops it has moved into the buffer zone on the Ethiopian border. The UN says the incursion is a major ceasefire violation. [7z]
War of words between Ethiopia and Islamists controlling much of Somalia. Prime Minister Meles says Ethiopia was 'technically' at war with the Islamists because they had declared holy war on his country. [7z]
November: UN report says several countries - including Ethiopia - have been violating a 1992 arms embargo on Somalia by supplying arms to the interim government there. Ethiopia's arch enemy Eritrea is accused of supplying the rival Islamist administration. [7z]
Ethiopia and Eritrea reject a proposal put forward by an independent boundary commission as a way around a four-year impasse over the demarcation of their shared border. [7z]
December: Exiled former dictator Mengistu Haile Mariam is convicted, in absentia, of genocide at the end of a 12-year trial. [7z]
Ethiopia confirms it is battling Islamic militia in Somalia. In fierce fighting, Ethiopian aircraft, tanks and artillery support forces of the Somali transitional government. The Islamists are routed. [7z]
- 2007** **January:** Exiled former dictator Mengistu Haile Mariam is convicted, in absentia, of genocide at the end of a 12-year trial. He is sentenced to life in prison. [7z]
February: Around 50,000 Somalis have crossed into Ethiopia in the past six months to flee instability at home, the UN High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR) reports. [7z]
March: A group of British embassy workers and their Ethiopian guides are kidnapped in the northern Afar region bordering on Eritrea. They are eventually released in Eritrea. [7z]
April: Gunmen attack a Chinese-owned oil facility in the south-east Somali region, killing 74 people working there. [7z]
June: Opposition leaders are given life sentences over mass protests that followed elections in 2005, but are later pardoned. [7z]
September: Ethiopia celebrates the start of a new millennium according to the calendar of the Coptic Orthodox Church. [7z]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex B: Political organisations

All-Ethiopian Unity Party (AEUP)

Faction of the older All-Amhara People's Organization (AAPO). President Hailu Shawel. [1a] (p444) Leading member of the CUD coalition of which Hailu Shawel is also President.

Al-Ittihad al-Islamia (Islamic Union Party)

Somalia-based armed opposition group seeking self-determination for the Somali-populated Ogaden district. [1a] (p427)

All-Amhara People's Organization (AAPO)

In August 2002 most of AAPO became the All-Ethiopian Unity Party (AEUP) but some elements remained and joined the UEDF opposition alliance. [1a] (p444), [28] (p168)

Amhara National Democratic Movement (ANDM)

Represents the Amhara people within the EPRDF party; formerly the Ethiopian People's Democratic Movement (EPDM); adopted present name in 1994; Secretary-General Tefera Walwa. [1a] (p444)

Council of Alternative Forces for Peace and Democracy in Ethiopia (CAFPDE)

Formed 1993, broad based coalition of groups opposed to the EPRDF. Chair Dr Beyene Petros (later Chair of SEPDC). [1a] (p444), [28] (p168)

Eritrean People's Liberation Front (EPLF)

Fought in alliance with TPLF/EPRDF against Mengistu Government; formed provisional administration of Eritrea May 1991 and Government of independent Eritrea May 1993. [1a] (pp425-426)

Ethiopian Democratic Unity Party (EDUP)

Replaced the WPE in March 1990 and abandoned the WPE's reliance on Marxist-Leninist doctrine. Leader was Ras Mengesha. Joined EDP in July 2003 to create UEDP. [1a] (p444) [1b] (p426)

Ethiopian People's Democratic Movement (EPDM)

See ANDM. [1a] (p444)

Ethiopian People's Patriotic Front (EPPF)

A rebel group; operates in Northern Ethiopia and there are increasing reports of its activities. [107] (5.2.3)

Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Democratic Front (EPRDF)

Formed 1989 by the TPLF as an alliance of insurgent groups. Ousted Mengistu Government May 1991 in alliance with EPLF. Dominant party in the TGE from July 1991 onwards. Present governing party of the FDRE. Leader Prime Minister Meles Zenawi. The EPRDF comprises the TPLF, ANDM, OPDO and SEPDM. [1a] (p444 & p426)

Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Party (EPRP)

See COEDF. [1a] (p444)

Ethiopian Somali Democratic League (ESDL)

Formed 1994 by the merger of 11 Ethiopian Somali organizations. Merged with other Somali groups June 1998 to form the Somali People's Democratic Party (SPDP) – see SPDP. [1a] (p444)

Gambela People's Democratic Movement (GPDM)

Pro-government group based in the Gambela region. Chair Akilo Nigilio. [1a] (p444)

Hadiya National Democratic Organization (HNDO)

Founded in 1991, a regionally-based party with wider alliances. Won five seats in the federal House of People's Representatives in 2000. Leader Beyene Petros. Part of the Southern Ethiopia People's Democratic Coalition (SEPDC) [28] (p169)

Islamic Unity Party

See al-Ittihad al-Islamia. [1a] (p427)

MEISON

See COEDF. [1a] (p444)

Ogaden National Liberation Front (ONLF)

A party based in Somali state. The OLF and the ONLF signed a military co-operation agreement in July 1996. They demand greater autonomy. The ONLF received support from another Somali organisation, the Islamic Union Party (al-Ittihad al-Islam), which has been fighting for an Islamic state in Somalia. [1a] (p427)

Oromo Liberation Front (OLF)

Clashes between members of the OLF and members of the OPDO (an EPRDF member-party) during the run-up to elections led to a final break with the EPRDF in 1992, after which the OLF went into armed opposition. In alliance with armed wing of the ONLF from July 1996. They advocate self-determination for the Oromo People and the use of Oromo language and culture. Member of UOLF. Chairman Daoud Ibsa Gudina. [28] (p169), [1a] (p425)

Oromo National Congress (ONC)

Founded in 1996. Exists to oppose the OPDO through legitimate electoral channels. Member of UEDF. President Merera Gudina. [28] (p169), [1a] (p444)

Oromo People's Democratic Organization (OPDO)

Formed 1990 by the TPLF to campaign in Oromo areas; opposed to the OLF. Represents the Oromo within the ruling EPRDF. Leader Abedula Gameda. [1a] (p444)

Rainbow Ethiopia

Leader Berhanu Nega. Member of the CUD opposition alliance.

Somali People's Democratic Party (SPDP)

Formed in 1998 by merger of elements of the Ogaden National Liberation Front (ONLF) and the Ethiopian Somali Democratic League (ESDL Secretary-General Shu'abi Ibrahim. [1a] (p444)

Southern Ethiopian People's Democratic Coalition (SEPDC)

Opposition alliance; Chair Dr Beyene Petros. [1a] (p444) Leading member of UEDF opposition coalition. Evolved from the Southern Ethiopian People's Democratic Union (SEPDU), an alliance formed in 1992 by 10 ethnically-based political groups in Southern Ethiopia represented in the Council of Representatives. [1a] (p444)

Southern Ethiopian People's Democratic Movement (SEPDM)

Represents the people of the Southern Region within the ruling EPRDF. Evolved from the Ethiopian National Democratic Party (ENDP), formed 1994 by the merger of five pro-government organisations with members in the Council of Representatives: the Ethiopian Democratic Organization, the Ethiopian Democratic Organization Coalition, the Gurage People's Democratic Front, the Kembata People's Congress and the Wolaita People's Democratic Front. [1a] (p444)

Tigrayan People's Liberation Front (TPLF)

Formed 1975. Dominant group within the EPRDF, formed in 1989. Chair Prime Minister Meles Zenawi. Vice Chair Seyoum Mesfin. [1a] (p444), [28] (p170) The party split in March 2001, with the opposing faction led by Gebru Asrat reportedly attempting to register a new political party.

United Ethiopian Democratic Forces (UEDF)

Formed August 2003 as a coalition of 15 opposition parties to challenge the current Government in the 2005 elections. [14g]

United Ethiopian Democratic Party-Medhin (UEDP-Medhin)

Originally formed in 1998 as the Ethiopian Democratic Party; Secretary General Lidetu Ayalew. Joined with EDUP in July 2003 to create UEDP. [1a] [p444] [28] (p169) Subsequently merged with Medhin party to form UEDP-Medhin. Head is Dr Admasu Gebeyehu. Member of the CUD opposition alliance. [1a] (p444)

Workers' Party of Ethiopia (WPE)

Formed 1984 by Mengistu; renamed the EDUP in March 1990; the sole legal party until May 1991. [1a] (p425), [1b] (p426)

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex C: Prominent people: past and present

Abadula Gemada

Minister of Defence and Chairman of the OPDO. [1a] (p430 & pp443-444)

Adisu Legeso

Deputy Prime Minister and Rural Development Minister. [1a] (p443)

Dr Admasu Gebeyehu

Head of the UEDP. [1a] (p444)

Ismail Ali Sirro

Leader of the APDO. [1a] (p444)

Berhanu Nega

Leader of the Rainbow Party, part of the CUD alliance; mayor elect of Addis Ababa; held in detention since November 2005. [3a] (p6)

Dr Beyene Petros

Chairman of UEDF opposition alliance. Also of CAFPDE and the SEPDC; President of the Hadiya National Democratic Organization (HNDO). Dr Beyene is a Member of the Ethiopian Parliament and a Professor at Addis Ababa University. [1a] (p444) [16] (p169)

Daoud Ibsa Gudina

Chairman of the OLF. [16] (p169)

Fekadu Gedamu

Chairman of the ENDP. [1a] (p444)

Girma Wolde Giorgis

Current Ethiopian President; ethnic Oromo. [1a] (p430 & p443)

Hailu Shawel

President of AEUP and Head of the CUD opposition alliance. [1a] (p444)

Meles Zenawi

TPLF leader and Chairman of the EPRDF; President of Ethiopia July 1991-August 1995; Prime Minister of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia August 1995 to the present. [1a] (p443 & p444)

Emperor Menelik

Modernising and unifying ruler in late nineteenth century; died 1913. Founded Addis Ababa in the late 1880s, defeated the Italians in 1896. [1a] (p424)

Lt-Col Mengistu Haile Mariam (Col Mengistu)

Assumed power February 1977; Secretary-General of the WPE from 1984; President of the People's Democratic Republic of Ethiopia from 1977 until he fled in May 1991. Mengistu was found guilty in absentia of genocide on 12 December 2006. Lives in exile in Zimbabwe [1c] (p1566)

Merera Gudina

President of ONC. [1a] (p444)

Mesfin Woldemariam

Prominent academic and human rights activist; one of 128 activists currently held in detention. [3a] (p6)

Mohamoud Dirir Gheddi

Chair of the SPDP. [1a] (p444)

Dr Negasso Gidada

President of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia from 1995 until October 2001; Independent member of House of Representatives since 2005. [9]

Emperor Haile Selassie

Regent 1916; King 1928; Emperor from 1930 until deposed in 1974; died in military custody 1975. [1c] (p1566)

Tamirat Layne

Prime Minister of the Federal Republic of Ethiopia in 1991; Deputy Prime Minister and Minister of Defence in 1996. Dismissed and detained in 1996 and tried on corruption charges. Sentenced to 18 years imprisonment in 2000 and still remains in prison. [1b] (p410 & p413)

Dr Taye Woldesemayat

Secretary-General of the Ethiopian Teachers' Association; arrested June 1996 and held in detention until his release in May 2002. [1a] (p428), [1c] (p1567)

Tefera Walwa

Secretary-General of the EPRDF-allied ANDM. [1a] (p444)

*It is customary for people in Ethiopia and Eritrea to be addressed by the first name. This is reflected in this list and at times in the text of this Report.

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex D: List of abbreviations

AI	Amnesty International
CEDAW	Committee on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination Against Women
CPJ	Committee to Protect Journalists
EU	European Union
EBRD	European Bank for Reconstruction and Development
FCO	Foreign and Commonwealth Office (UK)
FGM	Female Genital Mutilation
FH	Freedom House
GDP	Gross Domestic Product
HIV/AIDS	Human Immunodeficiency Virus/Acquired Immunodeficiency Syndrome
HRW	Human Rights Watch
IAG	Illegal Armed Group
ICG	International Crisis Group
ICRC	International Committee for Red Cross
IDP	Internally Displaced Person
IFRC	International Federation of Red Cross and Red Crescent Societies
IMF	International Monetary Fund
IOM	International Organisation for Migration
MSF	Médecins sans Frontières
NA	Northern Alliance
NATO	North Atlantic Treaty Organisation
NGO	Non-Governmental Organisation
OCHA	Office for the Coordination of Humanitarian Affairs
ODIHR	Office for Democratic Institutions and Human Rights
ODPR	Office for Displaced Persons and Refugees
OECD	Organization of Economic Cooperation and Development
OHCHR	Office of the High Commissioner for Human Rights
OSCE	Organisation for Security and Cooperation in Europe
STD	Sexually Transmitted Disease
STC	Save The Children
TB	Tuberculosis
TI	Transparency International
UN	United Nations
UNAIDS	Joint United Nations Programme on HIV/AIDS
UNESCO	United Nations Educational, Scientific and Cultural Organization
UNHCHR	United Nations High Commissioner for Human Rights
UNHCR	United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees
UNICEF	United Nations Children's Fund
UNODC	United Nations Office on Drugs and Crime
USAID	United States Agency for International Development
USSD	United States State Department
WFP	World Food Programme
WHO	World Health Organization

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex E: Results of the 2005 General Election

Party	Seats
Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Democratic Front (EPRDF)	327
Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD)	109
The United Ethiopian Democratic Forces (UEDF)	52
Oromo Federalist Democratic Movement (OFDM)	11
Benishangul Gumuz People's Democratic Unity Front (BGPDUF)	8
Afar National Democratic Party (ANDP)	8
Gambela People's Democratic Movement (GPDM)	3
Sheko and Mezenger People's Democratic	
United Organization (SMPDUO)	1
Somali People's Democratic Party (SPDP)	23
Hareri National League (HNL)	1
Argoba Nationality Democratic Organization (ANDO)	1
Independent	1
Total out of 547 seats	545

[14a]

SEATS BY REGION		
Regions	House of People's Representatives	Regional Council/City Administration
Tigray	38	152
Afar	8	87
Amhara	138	294
Oromia	178	537
Somali	23	147
Benshangul Gumuz	9	99
Southern Nations, Nationalities and Peoples (SNNP)	123	348
Gambela	3	82
Harari	2	36
Diredawa	2	-
Addis Ababa	23	138
Total Seats	547	1920

[14a]

[Return to contents](#)
[Go to list of sources](#)

Annex F: List of registered political parties

The parties that won parliamentary seats in their own right or as part of a bigger coalition are shown in bold

Full name	Abbreviation
All Amhara People's Organization (member of UEDF)	AAPO
All Ethiopian Democratic Party	AEDP
All Ethiopia Unity Party (CUD member)	AEUP
Afar Liberation Front Party	ALFP
Amhara National Democratic Movement (EPRDF member)	ANDM
Argoba Nationality Democratic Organization	ANDO
Afar National Democratic Party	ANDP
Argoba People's Democratic Movement	APDM
Agew Peoples' Democratic Movement	APDM
Agnwaha People's Democratic Organization	APDO
Afar Revolutionary Democratic Unity Front	ARDUF
Benishangul-Gumuz Peoples' Democratic Unity Front	BGPDUF
Baherwork Mesmes Nationality Democratic Unity Organization	BMNDUO
Baher Work Mesmes People's Democratic Organization	BWMPDO
Coalition for Unity and Democracy	CUD
Denta, Debamo, Kitchenchala Democratic Organization	DDKDO
Dube and Degene Nationality Democratic Party	DDNDP
Donga People's Democratic Organization	DPDO
Dil Wabi People's Democratic Movement	DWPDM
Ethiopian Berta People's Democratic Organization	EBPDO
Ethiopian Democratic League (CUD member)	EDL
Ethiopian Democratic Unity Party (UEDF member)	EDUP
Ethiopian National Democratic Party	ENDP
Ethiopian National Unity Party	ENUP
Ethiopia Pan Africanist party	EPAFP
Endegagene People's Democratic Movement	EPDM
Ethiopian Peace and Democratic Party	EPDP
Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Democratic Front	EPRDF
Ethiopian Social Democratic Federal Party	ESDFP
Ethiopians' Unity Democratic Organization	EUDO
Gamo Democratic Union	GDU
Gamo-Gofa People's Democracy Unity	G-GPDU
Gurage People's Democratic Front	GPDF
Gambela People's Democratic Movement	GPDM
Gedeo People's Democratic Organization	GPDO
Geda System Advancement Party	GSAP
Hadiya Nation Democratic Organization	HNDO
Hareri National League	HNL
Harari People Democratic Party	HPDP
Independent	Independent
The Joint Political Forum	JPF
Kembata People's Congress	KPC
Konso People's Democratic Union	KPDU
The Mixed Nations, Nationality One Ethiopia Democratic Party	MNNOEDP
Mezenger People's Democratic Organization	MPDO
Nuwer People's Democratic Organization	NPDO
Oromo Abbo Liberation Front	OALF

Annex G: References to source material

The Home Office is not responsible for the content of external websites.

Numbering of source documents is not always consecutive because some older sources have been removed in the course of updating this document.

- [1] **Europa Publications:**
- a Africa South of the Sahara 2005
 - b Africa South of the Sahara 2004
 - c World Yearbook 2003
 - d Country Profile, Judicial System
<http://europaworld.com/entry/et.dir.204>
Date accessed 30 January 2006.
 - e Political Parties: Coalition for Unity and Democracy (CUD)
<http://europaworld.com/entry/et.dir.94>
Date accessed 15 December 2005.
- [2] **CIA Factbook – Online updated 4 October 2007**
(Accessed 22 October 2007) <https://www.cia.gov/library/publications/the-world-factbook/geos/et.html>
Date accessed 22 October 2007
- [3] **United States Department of State Reports** <http://www.state.gov/>
- a Report on Human Rights Practices; Ethiopia – Report for 2005: released March 2006.
<http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2005/>
Date accessed 27 September 2007.
 - b Report on Human Rights Practices; Ethiopia – Report for 2004: released February 2005.
<http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2004/41603.htm>
Date accessed 6 November 2006.
 - d Report on Human Rights Practices; Ethiopia – Report for 2002: released March 2003.
<http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2002/18203.htm>
Date accessed 6 November 2006.
 - e Background Note – Ethiopia: January 2006
<http://www.state.gov/r/pa/ei/bgn/2859.htm>
Date accessed 29 November 2007.
 - i Report on Human Rights Practices; Ethiopia – Report for 2001: released March 2002
<http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2001/>
Date accessed 7 November 2006.
 - k Report on Religious Freedom- Ethiopia for 2007: released 14 September 2007
<http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/irf/2007/90097.htm>
Date accessed 27 September 2007
 - l Report on Human Rights Practices; Ethiopia – Report for 2006: released March 2007
<http://www.state.gov/g/drl/rls/hrrpt/2006/78734.htm>
Date accessed 27 September 2007
 - m Ethiopia and the State of Democracy: Effects on Human Rights and Humanitarian Conditions in the Ogaden and Somalia, released 2 October 2007
<http://www.state.gov/p/af/rls/rm/93173.htm>

- Date accessed 3 October 2007
- n Trafficking in Persons report 20007: released June 2007
<http://www.state.gov/documents/organization/82902.pdf>
 Date accessed 3 October 2007
- [4] **Ethiopian Constitution**
http://www.civicwebs.com/cwvlib/constitutions/ethiopia/constitution_1994.htm
 Date accessed 23 January 2007.
- [5] **Ethiopian Embassy**
<http://www.ethioembassy.org.uk/index.htm>
 c Health
<http://www.ethioembassy.org.uk/Facts%20About%20Ethiopia/Facts%20About%20Ethiopia%20Homepage.htm>
 Date accessed 23 January 2007.
- [6] **Foreign and Commonwealth Office**
<http://www.fco.gov.uk>
 a Country Profile: Ethiopia, last updated 28 March 2007
<http://www.fco.gov.uk/servlet/Front?pagename=OpenMarket/Xcelerate/ShowPage&c=Page&cid=1007029394365&a=KCountryProfile&aid=1022070787685>
 Date accessed 8 November 2007.
- [7] **British Broadcasting Corporation (BBC) News Online**
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/>
 a 'Q&A Ethiopia's Afar community', 5 March 2007
 Via Lexis-Nexis
 Date accessed 11 January 2008.
 b Horn of Africa 'crisis', UN warns, 16 December 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4530642.stm>
 Date accessed 16 November 2005.
 e Ethiopia head defends crackdown, 11 June 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4081278.stm>
 Date accessed 11 June 2005.
 f Thousands arrested in Ethiopia, 13 June 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4668472.stm>
 Date accessed 13 June 2005
 g Britons seized in Ethiopia freed
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6446663.stm>
 Date accessed 21 March 2007.
 i Eritrea denies kidnap accusation
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6412073.stm>
 Date accessed 21 March 2007.
 j Ethiopia prisoners' hunger strike, 28 November 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4477414.stm>
 Date accessed 28 November 2005.
 k Languishing in an Addis embassy, 28 December 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4565376.stm>
 Date accessed 28 December 2005.
 l Execution for Ethiopia torturers, 11 August 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4141900.stm>
 Date accessed 11 August 2005.
 m Ethiopians given death sentences, 21 October 2004
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3762858.stm>
 Date accessed 21 October 2004.

- n Ethiopia plans internet expansion, 6 April 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/technology/4416073.stm>
Date accessed 6 April 2005.
- o Israel to take all Ethiopian Jews, 9 January 2004
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3377897.stm>
Date accessed 9 January 2004.
- p Mengistu is handed life sentence, 11 January 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6251095.stm>
Date accessed 11 January 2007.
- q Ethiopia Jews go on hunger strike, 20 September 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4265128.stm>
Date accessed 20 September 2005.
- r Treason charges filed in Ethiopia, 17 December 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4537340.stm>
Date accessed 17 December 2005.
- s 'Lawyers denied in Ethiopia Case', 28 December 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4564994.stm>
Date accessed 28 December 2005.
- t Should the Youth get involved in politics?, 10 June 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4080910.stm>
Date accessed 10 June 2005.
- u Ethiopia 'faces new rebellion', 12 February 2004
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/3483531.stm>
Date accessed 12 February 2004.
- v Ethiopia backs down over border, 25 November 2004
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4040897.stm>
Date accessed 12 February 2004.
- w Ethiopian flock to cast ballots, 15 May 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4548239.stm>
Date accessed 15 May 2005.
- x Ethiopia probes 'huge poll fraud', 20 May 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4565431.stm>
Date accessed 20 May 2005.
- z BBC Timeline: Ethiopia, 24 May 2006
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/1072219.stm>
Date accessed 24 May 2006
- a Developing world faces cancer crisis, 23 June 2003
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/health/3020308.stm>
Date accessed 23 June 2003
- aa Ethiopian officers 'join rebels', 15 September 2006
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/5350394.stm>
Date accessed 15 September 2006
- ab Ethiopia genocide charges dropped, 9 April 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/africa/6538779.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- ac Ethiopia admits terror detentions, 10 April 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/africa/6540627.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- ad Scores die in Ethiopia oil attack, 24 April 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/africa/6588055.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- ae Q&A: Ethiopia's ONLF rebels, 25 April 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/2/hi/world/africa/6540627.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- af Ethiopia releases US journalists, 23 May 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/wold/africa/6683357.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007

- ag Ethiopian protest leaders guilty, 11 June 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6740929.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- ah Life in jail for Ethiopia leaders, 16 July 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6900368.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- ai Ethiopian life jail terms attacked, 16 July 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6901375.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- aj Ethiopian releases protest leaders, 20 July 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6908039.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- ak Three Swedes freed from Ethiopia, 19 May 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6673117.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- al Warning of the new Horn of Africa war, 2 September 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6975126.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- am Ethiopia sends warning to Eritrea, 25 September 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/7013529.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- an Eritrea rejects Ethiopia warning, 26 September 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/7014515.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- ao Ethiopia deadline for Red Cross, 24 July 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6913363.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- ap Grenade attacks kill Ethiopians, 28 May 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6698705.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- aq Crackdown in Ethiopia condemned, 4 July 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6270780.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- ar Ethiopia denies Ogaden blockade, 2 August 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6928117.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- as Ethiopia rebels 'agree UN truce', 2 September 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6975126.stm>
Date accessed 24 September 2007
- at Ethiopia opposition members freed, 18 August 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6953225.stm>
Date accessed 14 November 2007
- au Ethiopia 'bombs' Ogaden villages, 19 November 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/7101598.stm>
Date accessed 29 November 2007
- av Ethiopia executes spy boss killer, 6 August 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/6933849.stm>
Date accessed 29 November 2007
- au No Eritrea-Ethiopia border deal, 1 December 2007
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/7120834.stm>
Date accessed 3 December 2007
- aw Ethiopia troops defect to Eritrea, 1 December 2005
<http://news.bbc.co.uk/1/hi/world/africa/4488904.stm>
Date accessed 5 December 2007

- [8] **Ethiopian News Agency**
<http://www.ena.gov.et/>
 a Recently issued directive will benefit only Eritreans who lived in Ethiopia permanently; report dated 22 January 2004
- [9] **Integrated Regional Information Networks (IRIN)**
<http://www.irinnews.org/>
- a Ethiopia-Eritrea: Border dispute remains major challenge, 5 January 2005
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=44921&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=44921&SelectRegion=Horn%20of%20Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA)
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
 - b Ethiopia-Eritrea: Security Council extends UNMEE mandate by six months, 15 March 2005
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46103&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46103&SelectRegion=Horn%20of%20Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA)
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
 - c Eritrea-Ethiopia: Disputed border still tense, says UNMEE, 2 February 2006
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51502&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51502&SelectRegion=Horn%20of%20Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA)
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
 - d Ethiopia: Thousands to be re-registered to vote, 2 May 2005
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46895&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=46895&SelectRegion=Horn%20of%20Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
 - e Ethiopia: Making the most of emergency aid
<http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=70570>
 Date accessed 21 March 2007
 - f Ethiopia- Sudan: Refugee repatriation to southern Sudan resumes
<http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=70647>
 Date accessed 21 March 2007.
 - g Ethiopia: Thousands of Sudanese to return from Ethiopia in 2008
<http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=75471>
 Date accessed 31 November 2007
 - h Ethiopia: Opposition party threatens to boycott parliament, 24 May 2005
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47257&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47257&SelectRegion=Horn%20of%20Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
 - i Ethiopia: CUD leaders, editors to face treason charges, 10 November 2005
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50023&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50023&SelectRegion=Horn%20of%20Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
 Date accessed 5 February 2007
 - j Ethiopia: Over 11,000 political prisoners freed, 16 January 2006
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51126&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51126&SelectRegion=Horn%20of%20Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
 - k Ethiopia: EC commissioner meets jailed opposition activists, 20 February 2006
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51799&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=51799&SelectRegion=Horn%20of%20Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
 - m Ethiopia: Opposition party threatens to boycott parliament, 24 May 2005
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47257&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=47257&SelectRegion=Horn%20of%20Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
 - n Ethiopia: Main opposition party calls for dialogue, 8 December 2005

- [http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50568&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=50568&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- o Ethiopia: New opposition leader pledges land reform, 14 July 2003
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=35359&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=35359&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- p Ethiopia: Rights organisation condemns arrests of Oromo students, report dated 3 March 2004
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=39804&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=39804&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- q Ethiopia: Former regime officials plead for clemency, 1 March 2004
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=39752&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=39752&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- s Ethiopia: First ever cardiac centre to be built, 11 August 2003
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=35897&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=35897&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- t Ethiopia: Feature – Anti-Aids drugs offer little hope, 4 August 2003
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=35760&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=35760&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- w Ethiopia: Clergymen, demonstrators reportedly beaten up by police, 23 January 2003
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=31874&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=31874&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- x Ethiopia: Rights organisation condemns arrests of Oromo Students , report dated 3 March 2004
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=39804&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=39804&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- y Ethiopia: Campaign launched against child trafficking, 20 October 2005
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49655&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49655&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- z Ethiopia: A centre for helping victims of trafficking opens, 29 June 2004
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41909&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41909&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- aa Ethiopia-Eritrea: ICRC on need for voluntary repatriation, 12 July 2001
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=9557&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=9557&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- ab Ethiopia: US \$1.5 million ADB grant for promotion of women's rights, 18 May 2004
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41108&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=41108&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- ac Ethiopia: Education key to fighting child trafficking, says UNICEF, 13 June 2003
[http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=34732&SelectRegion=Horn of Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA](http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=34732&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA)
Date accessed 5 February 2007.

- ad Ethiopia: Coping with increasing orphan numbers through adoption, 10 January 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=44988&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- ae Ethiopia: Hundreds of street kids reportedly dumped in forest, 23 July 2002
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=28961&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- af ETHIOPIA: Charges filed against opposition activists, 19 December 2005
<http://www.irinnews.org/advsearch.asp>
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- ag Ethiopia-Eritrea: Annan urges quick demarcation of disputed border, 14 March 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52193&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- ah Ethiopia: Main opposition coalition merges to form party, 29 September 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49284&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- ai Ethiopia: Campaign launched against child trafficking, 20 October 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49655&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- aj Ethiopia: President expelled from ruling party, 25 June 2001
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=8657&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- ak Ethiopia- Eritrea: UN reduces UNMEE troop numbers, 1 June 2006
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53640&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- al Ethiopia: Domestic violence rampant, says UNFPA, 12 October 2005
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=49498&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- am Ethiopia: Fistula Hospital continues services for young women, IRIN Web Special
<http://www.irinnews.org/webspecials/FGM/45984.asp>
 Date accessed 14 June 2006.
- ao Ethiopia: Poverty threatens efforts to stop mother—to—child HIV transmission
<http://www.plusnews.org/AIDSreport.asp?ReportID=6571&SelectRegion=Africa&SelectCountry=Africa>
 Date accessed 2 August 2006.
- ap Ethiopia: Focus on street children rehabilitation project, 1 March 2004
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=39760&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- aq Ethiopia: HIV/AIDS Programmes
<http://www.plusnews.org/AIDS/ethiopia.asp>
 Date accessed 19 June 2006.
- ar Ethiopia: Gov't licenses first two private radio stations
<http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=52608>

- Date accessed 4 April 2006.**
- as Ethiopia: Speed-up probe into poll-related deaths, UN official says
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53012&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
- Date accessed 26 April 2006.**
- at Ethiopia: Opposition in walkout as Meles appoints city caretaker authority,
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53261&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
- Date accessed 10 May 2006.**
- au Ethiopia: Suspended funding redirected to poverty alleviation.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53575&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
- Date accessed 29 May 2006.**
- av Ethiopia: Bombs injure 42 in eastern town
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53598&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
- Date accessed 30 May 2006.**
- aw Ethiopia: Gov't agencies appeal \$61 million for flood emergency
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55278&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
- Date accessed 25 August 2006.**
- ax Ethiopia: Trial of opposition politicians, journalists resumes
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=53124&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
- Date accessed 3 May 2006.**
- ay Ethiopia: Thousands displaced in clashes over land in the south
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54024&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
- Date accessed 19 June 2006.**
- az Ethiopia: More people displaced amid continuing land rows
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=54362&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
- Date accessed 3 July 2006.**
- ba Ethiopia: Repatriation programme suffers funding shortage - UNHCR, report.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55666&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
- Date accessed 21 September 2006.**
- bb Ethiopia: ICRC workers released from captivity,
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55703&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA
- Date accessed 25 September 2006.**
- bc Ethiopia-Eritrea: Annan recommends extending UNMEE mandate.
http://www.irinnews.org/report.asp?ReportID=55732&SelectRegion=Horn_of_Africa&SelectCountry=ETHIOPIA-ERITREA
- Date accessed 27 September 2006.**
- bd Ethiopia: New strategy to tackle reproductive health issues, 12 April 2007
<http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=71575>
- Date accessed 24 September 2007**
- be Ethiopia: New programme boosts village health service delivery, 25 May 2007
<http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=72371>
- Date accessed 24 September 2007**
- bf Ethiopia: Female circumcision declines in southern region, 31 July 2007
<http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=73509>
- Date accessed 24 September 2007**
- bg Ethiopia: Gov't to subsidise cost of wheat for poor households, 30 March 2007
<http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=71094>

Date accessed 24 September 2007

- bh ETHIOPIA: Government denies looming humanitarian crisis in Somali region, 26 July 2007 <http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=73431>

Date accessed 24 September 2007

- bi Ethiopia: Government denies 'blocking' NGO, 4 September 2007 <http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=71094>

Date accessed 24 September 2007

- bj Ethiopia: Surviving forced marriage, 23 February 2007 <http://www.irinnews.org/Report.aspx?ReportId=69993>

Date accessed 20 November 2007

[10] Amnesty International

<http://www.amnesty.org.uk/>

- e Amnesty International Report on; The 15 May 2005 elections and human rights recommendations to the government, election observers and political parties 2003

<http://web.amnesty.org/library/index/engaf250022005>

Date accessed 13 July 2005.

- f Ethiopia: Fear of torture/Prisoners of Conscience, 7 June 2005

<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR250012005?open&of=ENG-2F4>

Date accessed 6 November 2006.

- g Ethiopia: Students at risk of torture as crisis deepens, 9 June 2005

<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR250082005?open&of=ENG-2AF>

Date accessed 6 November 2006.

- i Ethiopia: Fear of torture/Prisoners of Conscience, 30 September 2005

<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR250122005?open&of=ENG-316>

Date accessed 6 November 2006.

- j Ethiopia: Recent arrests of opposition leaders and police killings of 46 demonstrations, 11 November 2005

<http://www.amnestyusa.org/news/document.do?id=ENGAFR250192005>

Date accessed 6 November 2006.

- k Ethiopia: 24 people arrested during Ethiopian Orthodox Church processions, 3 February 2006

http://www.amnesty.be/doc/rubrique.php?id_rubrique=432&debut_meme_mot1=40

Date accessed 6 November 2006.

- l Arbitrary detention / Fear of ill-treatment, 23 January 2004

<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR250032004?open&of=ENG-ETH>

Date accessed 6 November 2006.

- m Ethiopia: Prisoners of conscience on trial for treason: opposition party leaders, human right defenders and journalists

<http://web.amnesty.org/library/index/ENGAFR250132006>

Date accessed 27 July 2006.

- n Amnesty International Report on Ethiopia 2007 (covers 2006)

<http://thereport.amnesty.org/eng/Regions/Africa/Ethiopia>

Date accessed 10 October 2007.

- o Ethiopia: Further information on Fear of torture or ill-treatment/"disappearance"/prisoners of conscience, 2 July 2007

<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR250142007?open&of=ENG-2AF>

Date accessed 14 November 2007.

- p Ethiopia: Prisoners of conscience, 9 November 2007

<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR250272007?open&of=ENG-2AF>

Date accessed 10 October 2007.

- q Ethiopia: Prisoners of Conscience/Fear of torture, 14 September 2007
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR250232007?open&of=ENG-ETH>

Date accessed 29 November 2007.

- r Ethiopia: Fear of torture or ill-treatment/"disappearance"/prisoners of conscience, 4 January 2007
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR250012007?open&of=ENG-ETH>

Date accessed 30 November 2007.

- s Ethiopia: Fear of Torture / Ill-treatment/ harsh prison conditions/ prisoner of conscience: Eskinder Negga (m), 7 August 2006
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR250222006?open&of=ENG-ETH>

Date accessed 1 December 2007.

- t Ethiopia: Arbitrary detention/possible prisoners of conscience/risk of torture or ill-treatment, 6 September 2007
<http://web.amnesty.org/library/Index/ENGAFR250202007?open&of=ENG-ETH>

Date accessed 30 November 2007.

[11] **Human Rights Watch**

<http://www.hrw.org/>

- a World Report 2006, (covers 2005) Ethiopia-Human Rights Developments
<http://hrw.org/wr2k6/>

Date accessed 6 November 2006.

- b World Report 2005, (covers 2004) Ethiopia-Human Rights Developments
<http://hrw.org/wr2k5/>

Date accessed 6 November 2006.

- g Suppressing Dissent: Human Rights Abuses and Political Repression in Ethiopia's Oromia Region, 10 May 2005
<http://hrw.org/reports/2005/ethiopia0505/>

Date accessed 6 November 2006.

- h Human Rights Watch Letter to Ethiopian Minister of Federal Affairs, 23 March 2006
<http://hrw.org/english/docs/2006/03/28/ethiop13089.htm>

Date accessed 6 November 2006.

- i World Report 2007 (covers 2006) Ethiopia – Human Rights Developments
<http://hrw.org/wr2k7/>

Date accessed 22 October 2007.

[12] **The European Union Election Observatory Mission – Final Report**
 (Accessed 14 March 2006)

http://www.ethiomediamedia.com/courier/eu_observers_report.pdf

[13] **Ethiopian News Agency (ENA)** <http://www.africaguide.com>

- a Immigration department lifts obligation of exit visas to leave Ethiopia, 15 June 2004

Date accessed 30 November 2007.

[14] **National Electoral Board of Ethiopia (NEBE)**

<http://www.electionsethiopia.org/>

- a Results of May 2005 Election

<http://www.electionsethiopia.org/Election%20Results.html>

Date accessed 6 September 2005.

- [16] **Political Parties of the World – 5th Edition – compiled/edited by Alan J Day, Richard German and John Campbell. Updated January 2002**
Date accessed December 2005
- [17] **News 24.com**
<http://www.news24.com/News24/Home/>
- a *Ethiopia nabs 'coup plotters'*, 19 October 2005
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,,2-11-1447_1819667,00.html
Date accessed 31 January 2007.
 - b *Death for Derg torturers*, 11 August 2005
http://www.news24.com/News24/Africa/News/0,6119,2-11-1447_1752641,00.html
Date accessed 31 January 2007.
- [18] **Sudan Tribune**
www.sudantribune.com
- a Ethiopia's opposition CUD will not administrate the capital, 16 January 2006
http://www.sudantribune.com/spip.php?article13566&var_recherche=Ethiopia%E2%80%99s%20opposition%20CUD%20will%20not%20administrate%20the%20capital
Date accessed 31 January 2007.
- [19] **Oromo Federalist Democratic Movement (OFDM)**
<http://www.wafido.org/>
- [20] **Oromo Liberation Front (OLF)**
<http://www.oromoliberationfront.org/>
- a OLF Mission
<http://www.oromoliberationfront.org/OLFMission.htm>
Date accessed 31 January 2007.
 - b Oromia Briefs
<http://www.oromoliberationfront.org/OromiaBriefs.htm>
Date accessed 31 January 2007.
- [21] **Ethiopian People's Revolutionary Party (EPRP)**
<http://www.eprp.com/>
- a EPRP Political Program
http://www.eprp.com/Program/eprp_program110206.pdf
Date accessed 31 January 2007.
- [22] **Hands Off Cain**
<http://www.handsoffcain.info/>
- a Ethiopia: Figure in Ethiopia 'Red Terror' sentenced to death, 9 December 2005
<http://www.handsoffcain.info/news/index.php?iddocumento=7413054>
Date accessed 31 January 2007
 - b Database: For each country Politics and Law for Death Penalty: Ethiopia:
<http://www.handsoffcain.info/bancadati/schedastato.php?idstato=9000502&idcontinente=25>
Date accessed 29 November 2007

- [23] **War Resisters International 1998 Ethiopia Report.**
<http://www.wri-irg.org/from-off.htm>
 Date accessed 31 January 2006.
- [24] **Child Soldiers' global Report 2004: Ethiopia**
<http://www.child-soldiers.org/>
 Date accessed 9 August 2005.
- [25] **Médecins Sans Frontières (MSF)**
<http://www.msf.org>
- a MSF leads a campaign to vaccinate 100,000 people in southern Ethiopia ,
http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?objectid=8633F6B3-EBD1-A543-793A9CBFC3C085BC&component=toolkit.pressrelease&method=full_html
 Date accessed 20 February 2006.
 - b Treating TB patients in the middle of Ethiopia's desert
http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?objectid=F790263B-E018-0C72-09D40E8EFC4746FB&component=toolkit.article&method=full_html
 Date accessed 5 December 2005.
 - c Kala azar complicates HIV/AIDS treatment in Humera, Ethiopia,
http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?objectid=380DDBD3-E018-0C72-099592E3F0D9BEBB&component=toolkit.article&method=full_html
 Date accessed 28 October 2005.
 - d Kala azar outbreak in Ethiopia as rainy season begins
http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?objectid=BD98D76E-E018-0C72-091BF1647F74EB26&component=toolkit.article&method=full_html
 Date accessed 27 June 2005.
 - e Start of first free AIDS treatment programme in Ethiopia
http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?objectid=F285D9FD-4F62-4E4F-B50D90C2DBE57AAE&component=toolkit.pressrelease&method=full_html
 Date accessed 27 January 2004.
 - f Better access to treatment for Ethiopian kala-azar patients
http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?objectid=CF54DB48-0D0E-C61C-40BD287544F835B9&component=toolkit.article&method=full_html
 Date accessed 6 March 2006.
 - g MSF Press Release: In Ethiopia, while the fight against HIV/AIDS is successful, deadly kala azar is still forgotten, 30 April 2007
http://www.msf.org/msfinternational/invoke.cfm?objectid=419476A3-15C5-F00A-25124E8BFEC136F5&component=toolkit.pressrelease&method=full_html
 Date accessed 15 October 2007.
- [26] **World Health Organization**
<http://www.who.int/en/>
- c Mental health and substance abuse
<http://www.who.int/countries/eth/areas/mentalhealth/en/>
 Date accessed 24 January 2006.
 - d HIV/AIDS
<http://www.who.int/countries/eth/areas/hiv/en/>
 Date accessed 24 January 2006.
 - e Ethiopia: Summary Country Profile for HIV/AIDS Treatment Scale-up
http://www.who.int/3by5/support/june2005_eth.pdf
 Date accessed 24 January 2006.
 - f Establishment of youth-friendly health and recreation center,

- <http://www.who.int/countries/eth/news/2005/0715/en/index.html>
Date accessed 27 January 2006.
- h WHO African Region: Ethiopia: Making Pregnancy Safer
<http://www.who.int/countries/eth/areas/pregnancy/en/index.html>
Date accessed 13 June 2006.
- k WHO Supporting Ethiopia with introduction of new childhood vaccines, report dated 10 February 2006
<http://www.who.int/countries/eth/news/2006/pr01/en/index.html>
Date accessed 14 August 2006.
- l Mental Health Atlas 2005
http://www.who.int/globalatlas/predefinedReports/MentalHealth/Files/ET_Mental_Health_Profile.pdf
Date accessed 24 October 2006.
- [27] **ORBIS saving sight worldwide**
<http://www.orbis.org/bins/index.asp>
- a Ethiopia overview
http://www.orbis.org/bins/content_page.asp?cid=589-598-694-1119&lang=9
Date accessed 25 January 2006.
- b Fighting Blindness with Zithromax
http://www.orbis.org/bins/content_page.asp?cid=589-598-694-1119-1122-1123&lang=9
Date accessed 25 January 2006.
- [28] **UNICEF**
<http://www.unicef.org/index.html>
- a UNICEF funds medical university training for treatment of severe acute malnutrition
http://www.unicef.org/ethiopia/ET_media_PR_nutrition.pdf
Date accessed 11 May 2004.
- c Ethiopia: Immunization Plus
<http://www.unicef.org/ethiopia/immunization.html>
Date accessed 8 August 2006.
- d Ethiopia: Nutrition
http://www.unicef.org/ethiopia/nutrition_462.html
Date accessed 8 August 2006.
- e Trafficking in Human Beings, Especially women and children in Africa, 2005, Second Edition
<http://www.unicef-icdc.org/publications/pdf/trafficking-gb2ed-2005.pdf>
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- f Ethiopia: Humanitarian action report 2007
http://www.unicef.org/index_38158.html
Date accessed 27 February 2007
- g Ethiopia running legend, Goodwill Ambassador Berhane Adere fundraising in run up to race
http://www.unicef.org/infobycountry/media_40716.html
Date accessed 23 November 2007
- [29] **Mental Health Society – Ethiopia**
<http://www.mhse.org/>
- a Establishment of Recreational & Rehabilitation Center
<http://www.mhse.org/wp/category/event/>
Date accessed 5 February 2007.
- b At a glance: Ethiopia

Date accessed 30 January 2006.

- [30] **United States Agency for International Development (USAID)**
<http://www.usaid.gov/>
 a The Human and Financial Resource Requirements for Scaling up HIV/AIDS Services in Ethiopia, February 2005
http://www.phrplus.org/Pubs/Tech059_fin.pdf
 Date accessed February 2006.
 b Conference and training give a boost to potential women politicians, Women Candidates Flood Elections.
http://www.usaid.gov/stories/ethiopia/cs_et_womencandidates.html
 Date accessed 13 June 2006.
 c Health: Family Planning, News/Info, World Population Day 2005
http://www.usaid.gov/our_work/global_health/pop/news/wpd05.html
 Date accessed 19 June 2006.
 d USAID Press Release: USAID Supports Efforts to End Child Marriage in Ethiopia, 12 October 2007
http://www.usaid.gov/press/releases/2007/pr071012_1.html
 Date accessed 20 November 2007
- [31] **Social Security Online: Social Security Programmes Throughout the World: Africa 2007**
<http://www.ssa.gov/policy/docs/progdesc/ssptw/2006-2007/africa/ethiopia.pdf>
 Date accessed 27 November 2007
- [32] **Committee to Protect Journalists (CPJ)**
<http://www.cpj.org/attacks04/africa04/ethiopia.html>
 d Internet reporter held without charge in Ethiopia,
http://www.cpj.org/Briefings/2006/imprisoned_06/imprisoned_06.html
 Date accessed 5 February 2007.
 e Ethiopian political divide ensnares the press,
<http://www.cpj.org/news/2006/africa/ethiopia14mar06na.html>
 Date accessed 15 March 2005.
- [33] **Languages of the World – by Kenneth Katzner**
 Date accessed 12 February 2006.
- [34] **World Directory of Minorities, Edited by Minority Rights Group International. 1997.**
 Date accessed 8 February 2006.
- [35] **Addis Tribune**
<http://www.addistribune.com/>
 a Violence Draws Attention to Somalis' Plight
<http://www.addistribune.com/Archives/2005/08/05-08-05/Violence%20Draws%20Attention%20to%20Somalis.htm>
 Date accessed 5 August 2005.
- [36] **Jane's Defence Publications**
 a Jane's Sentinel country risk assessment: Ethiopia
 (via subscription)
 Date accessed 11 January 2008.
- [37] **The International Committee of the Red Cross**
<http://www.icrc.org/>
 a ICRC News – Ethiopian civilians and 10 Eritrean civilians repatriated

<http://www.icrc.org/web/eng/siteeng0.nsf/htmlall/news-ethiopia-061025?opendocument>

Date accessed 25 February 2005.

- b ICRC News – 200 Ethiopians repatriated

[http://www.icrc.org/Web/Eng/siteeng0.nsf/htmlall/6CYLPB/\\$FILE/icrc_ar_04_eritrea.pdf?OpenElement](http://www.icrc.org/Web/Eng/siteeng0.nsf/htmlall/6CYLPB/$FILE/icrc_ar_04_eritrea.pdf?OpenElement)

Date accessed 3 December 2004.

[38] **World Organisation Against Torture – OMCT**

http://www.omct.org/index_en.cfm?CFID=914971&CFTOKEN=99204887

Report concerning the Application of the Convention on the Rights of the Child by the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia: Committee on the rights of the child, 29 Session – Geneva 8-26 January 2001

Date accessed December 2005.

[39] **Behind The Mask**

<http://www.mask.org.za/>

- a Ethiopia: About Ethiopia

<http://www.mask.org.za/index.php?page=ethiopia>

Date accessed 6 February 2007.

[40] **ActionAid**

<http://www.actionaidusa.org>

- a ActionAid Defends Anti-Poverty Activists after Bail is Refused, 4 January 2006

http://www.actionaid.org.uk/100274/press_release.html

Date accessed 6 February 2007.

[41] **International Rescue Committee**

<http://www.theirc.org/>

- a The IRC in Ethiopia

http://www.theirc.org/where/the_irc_in_ethiopia.html

Date accessed 31 January 2006.

[42] **The United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees (UNHCR)**

<http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/home>

- a UNHCR Global Appeal 2006

<http://www.unhcr.org/publ/PUBL/4371d1810.pdf>

Date accessed 12 January 2006.

- b UNHCR Global Appeal 2007

<http://www.unhcr.org/publ/PUBL/4554439e3.pdf>

Date accessed 3 January 2007.

- c The proclamation No. 378/2003. A proclamation on Ethiopian Nationality.

<http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/rsd/rsddocview.pdf?tbl=RSDLEGAL&id=409100414>

Date accessed 27 March 2007.

- d Security Council, Report of the Secretary-General on Ethiopia and Eritrea, 1 November 2007

<http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/refworld/rwmain/opendocpdf.pdf?docid=47316ac12>

Date accessed 13 November 2007.

- e Countries at the Crossroads 2007 – Ethiopia, 25 September 2007

<http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/refworld/rwmain?page=printdoc&docid=4738692464>

Date accessed 13 November 2007

- [43] **Famine Early Warning System Network (Fews Net)**
<http://www.fews.net/>
b Ethiopia, Food Security Update 2007, 27 February 2007
[http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWFiles2007.nsf/FilesByRWDocUnidFilename/440F0A4134A9D5D8852572750076747CFull_Report.pdf/\\$File/Full_Report.pdf](http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWFiles2007.nsf/FilesByRWDocUnidFilename/440F0A4134A9D5D8852572750076747CFull_Report.pdf/$File/Full_Report.pdf)
Date accessed 27 February 2007
- [44] **ReliefWeb**
<http://www.reliefweb.int>
a UNHCR Map of Ethiopia
<http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/rwb.nsf/doc404?OpenForm&rc=1&cc=eth>
Date accessed 6 November 2006.
b Ethiopia-Eritrea: Statement by the witnesses to the Algiers Agreement, 23 February 2006
<http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900SID/HMYT-6MARS3?OpenDocument&rc=1&emid=ACOS-635NRY>
Date accessed 6 November 2006.
- [45] **United Ethiopian Democratic Forces**
<http://www.hebret.com/>
a Press Release dated 24 October 2005
- [46] **The International Federation for Human Rights (FIDH)**
<http://translate.google.com/translate?hl=en&sl=fr&u=http://www.fidh.org/&prev=search%3Fq%3DInternational%2BFederation%2Bfor%2BHuman%2BRights%26hl%3Den%26lr%3D%26sa%3DG>
a Concerns about political trials of opposition activists, Human Rights defenders and journalists, 31 January 2006
- [47] **The Permanent Court of Arbitration**
www.pca-cpa.org
a Agreement Between the Government of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia and The Government of the State of Eritrea
<http://www.pca-cpa.org/ENGLISH/RPC/EEBC/E-E%20Agreement.html>
Date accessed 6 November 2006.
- [48] **United States Committee for Refugees and immigrants (USCRI)**
<http://www.refugees.org/>
a U.S Committee for Refugees and Immigrant World Refugee Survey 2005 – Ethiopia
<http://www.refugees.org/countryreports.aspx?subm=&ssm=&cid=1583>
Date accessed 21 February 2006.
b U.S Committee for Refugees and Immigrant World Refugee Survey 2006 – Ethiopia
<http://www.refugees.org/countryreports.aspx?subm=&ssm=&cid=1583>
Date accessed 15 August 2006.
c U.S Committee for Refugees and Immigrant World Refugee Survey 2007 – Ethiopia
<http://www.refugees.org/countryreports.aspx?subm=&ssm=&cid=1583>
Date accessed 12 October 2007.

- [50] **CNN.com**
<http://www.cnn.com/>
 a Ex-Ethiopian official gets death sentence for 'Red Terror' killings, 9 December 2005
- [51] **Ethiopian Review**
<http://ethiopianreview.homestead.com/>
 a Hailu Shawel profile, updated 20 June 2005
 Date accessed 12 December 2005.
- [52] **xe Currency converter**
<http://www.xe.com/ucc/convert.cgi>
 Date accessed 7 December 2007
- [53] **Reporters without Borders**
<http://www.rsf.org>
 b Opposition websites and blogs go down but is it censorship or a technical glitch?
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=17783
 Date accessed 31 May 2006.
 c Ethiopia - Annual Report 2007
http://www.rsf.org/article.php3?id_article=20755
 Date accessed 27 February 2007.
- [54] **International Commission of Jurists**
<http://www.icj.org>
 a Ethiopia – ICJ call for immediate and unconditional release of Lawyer, Behane, 22 March 2006
http://www.icj.org/news.php3?id_article=3882&lang=en
 Date accessed 1 June 2006.
- [55] **Ethiopian Women Lawyers Association**
www.etwla.org.activities.html/
 The Political Participation of Women in Ethiopia: Challenges and Prospects.
 Prepared by Tigist Zeleke, April 2005 Addis Ababa
 Date accessed 18 May 2006.
- [56] **A National Report on Progress made in the Implementation of the Beijing Platform for Action (Beijing +10)** Ethiopia, Prime Minister Office/ Women's Affairs Sub Sector, March 2005
www.un.org/womenwatch/daw/Review/responses/ETHIOPIA-English.pdf
 Date accessed 18 May 2006.
- [57] **Federal Negarit Gazetta of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia**, The Revised Family Code, Federal Negarit Gazetta Extra Ordinary Issue No. 1/20000 The Revised Family Code Proclamation No. 213/2000, Addis Ababa 4th Day of July, 2000. <http://mail.mu.edu.et/~ethiopia/laws/FamilyLawlogo.htm>
 Date accessed 1 June 2006.

- [58] **United Nations Integration of the human rights of women and the gender perspective violence against women.** Report of the Special Rapporteur on violence against women, its causes and consequences, Ms Radhika Coomaraswamy, submitted in accordance with commission on Human Rights Resolution 2002/52, Appendix, International, regional and national developments in the area of violence against women 1994-2003*
<http://www.africa.hri.ca/fortherecord2003/documentation/commission/e-cn4-2003-75>
Date accessed 4 May 2006.
- [59] **United Nations, Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination against Women, Consideration of reports submitted by States parties under article 18 of the Convention on the Elimination of All Forms of Discrimination against Women.** Combined fourth and fifth periodic reports of States parties, 30th Session 2005, Ethiopia.
<http://daccessdds.un.org/doc/UNDOC/GEN/NO2/673/04/PDF/NO267304.pdf?OpenElement>
Date accessed 18 May 2006.
- [60] **World Health Organisation: An assessment of reproductive health needs in Ethiopia 4**
<http://www.who.int/reproductive-health/publications/HRP-ITT-99>
Date accessed 15 May 2006.
- [61] **UNICEF, Background Information, Harmful Traditional Practices**
www.unicef.org/ethiopia/ET_Media_HTP.pdf
Date accessed 6 June 2006.
- [62] **International Labour Organisation, International Observatory of Labour Law, National Labour Law Profile: Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia, Updated 2004**
<http://www.ilo.org/>
Date accessed 18 May 2006.
- [63] **Ethiopian Media Women's Association,**
<http://www.etmwa.org/about.htm>
Date accessed 14 June 2006.
- [64] **Country Analysis of Family Planning and HIV/AIDS: Ethiopia, October 2004, Yared Mekonnen, Consultant, Addis Ababa, Ethiopia.** The Policy Project funded by the U.S Agency for International Development (USAID). Policy is implemented by Futures Group in collaboration with the Centre of Development and Population Activities (CEDPA) and Research Triangle Institute (RTI).
http://pdf.dec.org/pdf_docs?PNADB927.pdf
Date accessed 13 June 2006.
- [65] **Save the Children, State of the World's Mothers 2006, Saving the Lives of Mothers and Newborns**
http://www.savethechildren.net/alliance/what_we_do/newsdesk/2006-5-08b.html
Date accessed 14 June 2006.

- [67] **Population Council, Child Marriage Briefing, Ethiopia, July 2004,**
http://www.popcouncil.org/pdfs/briefingsheets/ETHIOPIA_2005.pdf
 Date accessed 18 May 2006.
- [68] **IPAS, Protecting women's health, Advancing women's reproductive rights, Ethiopia**
http://ipas.org/english/where_ipas_works/africa/ethiopia/default.asp
 Date accessed 14 June 2006.
- [69] **The Revised Criminal Code of the Federal Democratic Republic of Ethiopia, Proclamation No 414/2004**
<http://www.mail.edu.et>
 Date accessed 15 June 2006.
- [70] **Population Reference Bureau, Ethiopia Demographic and Health Survey 2005**
<http://www.prb.org>
 Date accessed 19 June 2006.
- [71] **The Global Gag Rule Impact Project, Access Denied: The Impact of the global gag rule in Ethiopia**
<http://www.globalgagrule.org>
 Date accessed 19 June 2006.
- [72] **Canadian International Development Agency: Integrating women's priorities: Safe Motherhood, Joy Woolfrey 13 June 2003**
<http://www.acdi-cida.gc.ca/Consultations/ConsultEthiopia.nsf>
 Date accessed 22 June 2006.
- [73] **PeaceWomen, Women's International League for Peace and Freedom, NGO contacts,**
http://www.peacewomen.org.contacts/africa/ethiopia/eth_index.html
 Date accessed 22 June 2006.
- [74] **The African Women's Committee for Peace and Development**
<http://www.uneca.org/awcpd>
 Date accessed 22 June 2006.
- [75] **Womankind, Ethiopia.**
<http://www.womankind.org.uk/ethiopia.html>
 Date accessed 22 June 2006.
- [76] **Journal of Biosocial Science (32), Tilson, Dana and Larsen, Ulla: *Divorce in Ethiopia: The impact of early marriage and childlessness*, Cambridge University Press (2000) (UK) pp.355-372**
- [77] **Save the Children, Our work in Ethiopia**
www.savethechildren.net/ethiopia/key_issues/edu.html
 a Education
http://www.savethechildren.net/ethiopia/key_issues/edu.html
 Date accessed 20 July 2006.
 b Health
http://www.savethechildren.net/ethiopia/key_issues/health.html
 Date accessed 20 July 2006.

- [78] **The International Bank for Reconstruction and Development /A World Bank Study:** Education in Ethiopia, Strengthening the Foundation for Sustainable Progress, July 2005
http://sitesources.worldbank.org/INAFRICA/Resources/wp86_ethiopia_edu.pdf
Date accessed 18 July 2006.
- [79] **International Organisation for Knowledge Economy and Enterprise Development,** Higher Education in Ethiopia
<http://www.iked.org>
Date accessed 18 July 2006.
- [80] **Commission on Human Rights, Fifty-ninth session, Item 13 on the provisional agenda, Rights of the Child,** Report submitted by Mr Juan Miguel Petit, Special Rapporteur on the sale of children, child prostitution and child pornography in accordance with Commission on Human Rights Resolution 2002/92
<http://www.hri.ca/fortherecord2003/documentation/commission/e-cn4-2003-79.htm>
Date accessed 3 August 2006.
- [81] **ECPAT Ethiopia—** Forum on Street Children Ethiopia, Child Protection Units in Ethiopia
http://www.ecpat.net/eng/CSEC/good_practices/protection_ethiopia.asp
Date accessed 3 August 2006.
- [82] **Anti-Slavery International:** Report of the Eastern and Horn of Africa Conference on Human Trafficking and Forced Labour, 5- 7 July 2005, Nairobi.
<http://www.antislavery.org/homepage/resources/PDP>
Date accessed 7 August 2006.
- [83] **Forced Migration Organisation:** Trafficking of young girls and women,
<http://www.forcedmigration.org/guides/fmo033/fmo033-6.htm>
Date accessed 7 August 2006.
- [84] **Johns Hopkins University,** Protection Project: Ethiopia,
<http://www.protectionproject.org.zer.htm>
Date accessed 8 August 2006.
- [85] **Voice of America (VOA):** Ethiopian children easy prey for child traffickers in Reliefweb, report dated 26 May 2006,
<http://www.reliefweb.int/rw/RWB.NSF/db900ID/VBOL-6CSCY?OpenDocument>
Date accessed 8 August 2006.
- [86] **Measles Initiative:** Ethiopia: How we Vaccinate,
<http://www.measlesinitiative.org/ethiopia.asp>
Date accessed 9 August 2006.
- [87] **American Red Cross,** In the News: Modernity and Tradition Unite against the Measles in Ethiopia, report dated 3 November 2003
http://www.redcross.org/article/printer/0,1075,0_440_1893,00.html
Date accessed 9 August 2006.
- [88] **Center for National Health Development in Ethiopia**
<http://cnhde.ei.columbia.edu>
(a) Tuberculosis

- <http://cnhde.ei.columbia.edu/programs/tuberculosis.html>
Date accessed 9 August 2006.
- (b) Malaria
<http://cnhde.ei.columbia.edu/programs/malaria/index.html>
Date accessed 9 August 2006.
- [89] **EthnoMed: Ethiopian Tuberculosis Cultural Profile**, April 2006
<http://ethnomed.org>
Date accessed 9 August 2006.
- [90] **Children's Heart Fund of Ethiopia: Sector Review**
<http://www.chfe.org/Concept.htm>
Date accessed 9 August 2006.
- [91] **The Ethiopian Herald: Ethiopia:**
- a Mental Health Policy Designed, 1 August 2006
<http://www.ethpress.gov.et/herald/articleDetail.asp?articleid=47289>
Date accessed 14 August 2006.
 - b Ethiopia: FEAC Charges Official with Extortion, 1 August 2006
<http://www.ethpress.gov.et/herald/articleDetail.asp?articleid=47289>
Date accessed 14 August 2006.
 - c Report of the Federal Police Commission: police report on casualties of the street violence, 14 November 2005
<http://www.ethpress.gov.et/Herald/article.asp?categoryid=160&categoryName=Report+of+the+Federal+Police+Commission>
Date accessed 23 August 2006.
 - d Ethiopia Herald via Lexis-Nexis: Ethiopia; Institution of Ombudsman to Open Branch Offices in All States, Administrations, 30 July 2006
Date accessed 21 September 2006.
- [92] **Center for Human Rights and Global Justice, New York University School of Law: Project on Extrajudicial Executions, Ethiopia: Killing of Demonstrators Following Elections**
www.Extrajudicialexecutions.org.communications.ethiopia.html
Date accessed 25 July 2006.
- [93] **AstraZeneca Corporate Responsibility: Access to Medicines**
www.astrazeneca.com
Date accessed 14 August 2006.
- [95] **International Capacity Building: Rehabilitation Centre for Victims of Torture (RCVTE)**
www.icb.westside.com
Date accessed 16 August 2006.
- [96] **Index of Economic Freedom** <http://www.heritage.org/research>
- a 2006 Assessment
Date accessed 17 August 2006.
 - b 2007 Assessment
<http://www.heritage.org/research/features/index/country.cfm?ID=Ethiopia>
Date accessed 28 November 2007.
- [97] **Xinhua News Agency via Lexis-Nexis: Draft laws discussed in Ethiopia to root out corruption**,
Date accessed 17 August 2006.

- [98] **International Atomic Energy Agency**
www.iaea.org
Technical Cooperation for Development: Saving a Mother's Life: Radiotherapy Offers Hope to Women with Cancer
http://www.iaea.org/Publications/Booklets/Ssp/saving_a_mother.html
Date accessed 14 August 2006.
- [99] **Library of Congress—Federal Research Division**
<http://lcweb2.loc.gov/frd/cs/profiles.html>
Country Profile: Ethiopia, April 2005
Date accessed 29 August 2006.
- [100] **University of Pittsburgh School of Law: Jurist Legal Intelligence: Ethiopia**
<http://jurist.law.pitt.edu/world/ethiopia.htm>
Date accessed 23 August 2006.
- [101] **Rap21, African Press Network for the 21st Century, Newsletter 22**
<http://www.rap21.org/article1399.html>
New Ethiopian Press law does not improve situation for journalist.
Date accessed 24 August 2006.
- [102] **Article 19: The Legal Framework for Freedom of Expression in Ethiopia**
<http://www.article19.org>
Date accessed 29 August 2006.
- [103] **Commission on Human Rights, Sixty second session, Agenda Item 17 (b) of the provisional agenda.**
<http://www.un.org>
Promotion and Protection of Human Rights, Human Rights Defenders, Report submitted by the Special Representative of the Secretary-General on human rights defenders, Jina Hilani. Report E.CN.4/2006/95/Add.5, 6 March 2006
Date accessed 29 August 2006.
- [104] **United Nations Office on Drugs and Crime: Ethiopia: Country Profile**
http://www.unodc.org/Kenya/en/country_profile_ethi.html
Date accessed 28 November 2007.
- [105] **The Ethiopian Journal of Health Development,**
<http://www.cid.chi.uib.no/journals/EJHD>
Official Journal of the Ethiopian Public Health Association, Special Issue on Butajira Rural Health Program: Women's Health and Life Events in Rural Ethiopia, Volume 17, Second Special Issue 2003
Date accessed 10 May 2006.
- [106] **US Department of State Bureau of Consular Affairs,**
<http://travel.state.gov/visa/visareciprocity/Country%20Folder/E/Ethiopia.htm>
Ethiopia: Reciprocity Schedule 9 March 2004
Date accessed 5 September 2006.

- [107] **The United Nations High Commission for Refugees report**
<http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/home/openssl.pdf?tbl=RSDCOI&id=44f29d704>
 Ethiopia: A Socio-political Assessment, a Writnet report written by Cedric Barnes, May 2006, Commissioned by United Nations High Commissioner for Refugees, Status Determination and Protection Information Section (DIPS)
 Date accessed 6 September 2006.
- [108] **Government of Ethiopia,**
<http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/rsd/rsddocview.html?tbl=RSDLEGAL&id=3ae6b4e48>
 Proclamation regulating the Issuance of Travel Documents and Visas, and Registration of Foreigners in Ethiopia, No. 271 of 1969
 Date accessed 4 October 2006.
- [109] **The Observatory for the Protection of Human Rights Defenders Report International Fact- Finding Mission**
http://www.fidh.org/rubrique.php3?id_rubrique=180
 Ethiopia: Human Rights Defenders under pressure n417/2 – April 2005
 Date accessed 18 October 2006.
- [110] **Agence France Presse** via Lexis- Nexis:
 b Ethiopia hails UN authorization of Somali peacekeepers, report dated 7 December 2006
 Date accessed 2 January 2007.
- [111] **Daily Telegraph** via Lexis-Nexis: Mengistu, the Butcher of Addis, guilty of genocide, report dated 13 December 2006
 Date accessed 2 January 2007.
- [112] **The Associated Press** via Lexis-Nexis: Islamic militant jungle hideout on verge on capture, Somali officials say, report dated 8 January 2007
 Date accessed 8 January 2007.
- [113] **Africa News** via Lexis-Nexis:
 b Ethiopia; Government of Japan Donates US \$1 to UNICEF to Prevent Malaria in Country, report dated 20 August 2007
 Date accessed 23 January.
 c Africa; AIDS Medicine Disaster, 7 August 2007
 Date accessed 23 January.
- [114] **The International Human Rights Clinic**
<http://www.law.harvard.edu/programs/hrp/clinic/documents/ETHIOPIAREPORT.pdf>
 “We are not hoping for death”, grave human rights abuses in Gambella, Ethiopia, 14 December 2006
 Date accessed 10 October 2007
- [115] **The Encyclopaedia of the Peoples of the World**, published 1993
 Date accessed 11 October 2007
- [116] **The World Directory of Minorities**, published 1997
 Date accessed 11 October 2007

- [117] **Japan International Cooperation Agency, Country Profile on PWDs.**
http://www.jica.go.jp/global/disability/pdf/eth_annex_01.pdf
 Date accessed 9 May 2007
- [118] **International Labour Office, Ethiopia: Policies and Programmes**
http://wallis.kezenfogva.iif.hu/eu_konyvtar/Projekt/Vocational_Rehabilitation/ethiopia/eth_rap/prog.htm
 Date accessed 9 May 2007
- [119] **Ethiopia Travel Guide – Public Holidays**
http://www.worldtravelguide.net/country/86/public_holidays/Africa/Ethiopia.html
 Date accessed 8 November 2007
- [120] **International Crisis Group Policy Briefing, Ethiopia and Eritrea: Stopping the Slide to War, 5 November 2007**
<http://www.unhcr.org/cgi-bin/texis/vtx/refworld/rwmain/opensslpdf.pdf?docid=472f2a442>
 Date accessed 13 November 2007.
- [121] **Ethiopian Human Rights Council, 103rd Special Report 31 October 2007**
<http://www.ehrco.org/reports/special103eng.pdf>
 Date accessed 14 November 2007.
- [122] **allAfrica.com**
- a Care Gives Awards to Proactive Women, 10 November 2007
<http://allafrica.com/stories/200711120616.html>
 Date accessed 15 November 2007.
 - b Forestry Policies, Laws Biased – FAO, 13 November 2007
<http://allafrica.com/stories/200711130651.html>
 Date accessed 15 November 2007.
 - c Gebru's Party Intends to Regain Assan Port Through Legal Means, 10 November 2007
<http://allafrica.com/stories/200711120615.html>
 Date accessed 15 November 2007.
 - d 2.6bn Investment On Water Development Project, 10 November 2007
<http://allafrica.com/stories/200711120008.html>
 Date accessed 15 November 2007.
 - e Malnutrition Still Alarming, 5 November 2007
<http://allafrica.com/stories/200711051141.html>
 Date accessed 15 November 2007.
 - f Over 800 Citizens Come Home From Eritrea, 30 October 2007
<http://allafrica.com/stories/200710300061.html>
 Date accessed 15 November 2007.
 - g Study Finds HIV Infection Rate in Ethiopia Rose By 26 Percent, 7 October 2007
<http://allafrica.com/stories/200710081107.html>
 Date accessed 21 November 2007.
 - h US Donates Fund to UNHCR's HIV/AIDS Programmes, 8 September 2007
<http://allafrica.com/stories/200709100058.html>
 Date accessed 21 November 2007.
 - i Two HIV/Aids Centres Inaugurated With Pepfar Funds in Oromiya, 15 November 2007
<http://allafrica.com/stories/200711150925.html>
 Date accessed 21 November 2007.
 - j The Pastoralist Way of Life – a Fragile Future for Millions of Children, 8 September 2007
<http://allafrica.com/stories/200710300756.html>

- Date accessed 23 November 2007.
- k Country Joins World Anti-Abuse Campaign Ban Ki-Moon Vows to Lead Int'l Campaign, 27 November 2007
<http://allafrica.com/stories/200711270932.html>
 Date accessed 3 December 2007.
- [123] **The Gazette (Colorado Springs, Colorado) via Lexis-Nexis** Sheltering Ethiopian women; Springs woman a finalist for national award, 26 June 2007
 Date accessed 19 November 2007.
- [124] **Population Action International:** Poor access to Health Services: Ways Ethiopia is overcoming it, 23 April 2007
 Date accessed 21 November 2007.
- [125] **International Ethiopian Women's Organization (IEWO)**
<http://ethiopianwomenorganization.com/index.html>
 Date accessed 26 November 2007.
- [126] **Oxfam International:** Ethiopian women rediscover a role as peace builders, published 31 May 2007
http://www.oxfam.org/en/programs/development/hafrica/ethiopia_peacebuilding
 Date accessed 26 November 2007.
- [127] **Afrol News:** High attrition cripples Ethiopia's health sector, 7 September 2007
<http://www.afrol.com/articles/26673>
 Date accessed 26 November 2007.
- [128] **Transparency International**
<http://www.transparency.org/>
- a Corruption Perception Index (CPI) 2007 Regional Results: Africa
 Date accessed 28 November 2007.
 - b Corruption Perception Index (CPI) 2006 Regional Results: Africa
 Date accessed 28 November 2007.
- [129] **OpenNet Initiative:** Global Internet Filtering, Regional Summaries, Sub-Saharan Africa
http://opennet.net/sites/opennet.net/files/Regional_Overview_SSA.pdf
 Date accessed 30 November 2007.
- [130] **New Statesman:** Africa's secret prisons – Observations on rendition, 21 May 2007
<http://www.newstatesman.com/200705210015>
 Date accessed 1 December 2007.
- [131] **Freedom House:** Freedom in the world Ethiopia 2007, published June 2007
http://www.freedomhouse.org/inc/content/pubs/fiw/inc_country_detail.cfm?year=2007&country=7175&pf
 Date accessed 4 December 2007.
- [132] **Ethiomeia:** Seven Air Force members defect to Eritrea, 1 December 2005
http://www.ethiomeia.com/fastpress/asylum_in_eritrea.html
 Date accessed 5 December 2007.
- [133] **Addis Voice** "Opposition" group accuses ruling party of coercion, 3 October 2007
<http://www.addisvoice.com/beye.htm>

Date accessed 5 December 2007.

[134] Ethnologue
Languages of Ethiopia

Date accessed 30 November 2007